

THE VOLUMES OF TRUTH
NEW TESTAMENT STUDY BIBLE

THE BOOK OF MATTHEW

THE VOLUMES OF TRUTH NEW TESTAMENT STUDY BIBLE
Copyright © 2025. All Rights Reserved.

This is a revised version of the Book of Matthew, corrected for significant translation errors such as the name of The Messiah, hell and hades, etc. However, the names of other people were not corrected. Only The Messiah's name was restored.

YAHUSHUA

"YAH IS SALVATION" "GOD'S SALVATION" "GOD SAVES"

Yah is my strength and song, and He has become my salvation. - Psalm 118:14

Behold, God is my salvation, I will trust and not be afraid;
'For Yah, The Lord, is my strength and song;
He also has become my salvation.' - Isaiah 12:2

Also included are footnotes from the Bible and excerpts from The Volumes of Truth, which expand on, clarify, and bring greater understanding to the Book of Matthew.

It is written:

"My Word in The Volumes of Truth is the rod by which the translations of men are to be tested, a light which shines upon the doctrines of men to expose them, revealing them to be blasphemies and heresies before God, all of which shall burn up in the Day, when the fire comes to test the quality of each man's work." [The Volumes of Truth, Volume Seven, an excerpt from "The Word of My Mouth"]

"For only I may add to My Word, yea, an unveiling of the Word's majesty, both subtle and brilliant, that you may have greater understanding. I alone shall take what man has made crooked, and set it straight once again. For I tell you the truth, the translations of men are greatly erred, which leads to an even greater misinterpretation of My Word by the churches of men, who seek not the Truth as it is but long for that which is malleable, embracing only that which yields to their own perverse desires and expectations." [The Volumes of Truth, Volume Four, an excerpt from "Mistranslation and Misinterpretation Leading to Great Obscurity Among Many Faces"]

"Study to show yourself approved unto God, a workman that need not be ashamed, rightly dividing the Word of Truth." [2 Timothy 2:15]

THE VOLUMES OF TRUTH

NEW TESTAMENT STUDY BIBLE

From "The Word of My Mouth"

Behold, My words shall never pass away, for as I am so also is My Word. For it proceeds from Me, being manifest by He Who Is True, also being called The Word... *Living*... Always feeding His flock the Word which is written for their nourishment, which is to be received through that part of Himself which is also in Me, the Spirit called Holy, which speaks to the truth of who I am, glorifying Him who I sent to you who bears My name and reveals My glory in Himself, even as I am glorified through Him, His glory being the same I own. For We are One from the beginning, yet manifest as two in the earth, so those whom I have chosen may know Me and come to Me and receive life. For I am The Lord, and I do not change.

Again, I say to you, that which proceeds from My mouth at present is foremost, and shall not be put second to My Word spoken aforetime. Neither is one a foundation for the other, as though the Word proceeding from My own mouth is in need of anything to uphold it; nor is any other witness required to prove My Word as My own, when I Myself have spoken it... MY WORD STANDS! Therefore, let My present Word be shown to be in full agreement with My former Word. For it is indeed in perfect agreement with My Word as it was, yet runs straight in comparison with that which men have made crooked.

Therefore, if one professing faith be wise, He shall humble himself before Me, calling upon the name of The Holy One for knowledge, in where all understanding flows to the truly contrite and penitent, flowing in pure testimony, free from corruption. And by this only shall one be wise in the reading, comparing that which was given with that which is put forth once again, discerning The Source and The Author to be the same—One Word, One Book, One on-going Testament to My glory... By no means shall it be divided into three! Says The Lord.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

MATTHEW

Matthew Chapter 1

1 The book of the genealogy of YahuShua The Messiah, The Son of David, The Son of Abraham:

2 Abraham begot Isaac, Isaac begot Jacob, and Jacob begot Judah and his brothers. 3 Judah begot Perez and Zerah by Tamar, Perez begot Hezron, and Hezron begot Ram. 4 Ram begot Amminadab, Amminadab begot Nahshon, and Nahshon begot Salmon. 5 Salmon begot Boaz by Rahab, Boaz begot Obed by Ruth, Obed begot Jesse, 6 and Jesse begot David the king.

David the king begot Solomon by her who had been the wife of Uriah. 7 Solomon begot Rehoboam, Rehoboam begot Abijah, and Abijah begot Asa. 8 Asa begot Jehoshaphat, Jehoshaphat begot Joram, and Joram begot Uzziah. 9 Uzziah begot Jotham, Jotham begot Ahaz, and Ahaz begot Hezekiah. 10 Hezekiah begot Manasseh, Manasseh begot Amon, and Amon begot Josiah. 11 Josiah begot Jeconiah and his brothers about the time they were carried away to Babylon.

12 And after they were brought to Babylon, Jeconiah begot Shealtiel, and Shealtiel begot Zerubbabel. 13 Zerubbabel begot Abiud, Abiud begot Eliakim, and Eliakim begot Azor. 14 Azor begot Zadok, Zadok begot Achim, and Achim begot Eliud. 15 Eliud begot Eleazar, Eleazar begot Matthan, and Matthan begot Jacob. 16 And Jacob begot Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born YahuShua who is The Messiah.

17 So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations, from David until the captivity in Babylon are fourteen generations, and from the captivity in Babylon until The Messiah are fourteen generations.

18 Now the birth of YahuShua The Messiah was as follows: After His mother Mary was betrothed to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Spirit.

19 Then Joseph her husband, being an upright man and not wanting to make her a public example, was minded to put her away secretly.

20 But while he thought about these things, behold, an angel of The Lord appeared to him in a dream, saying, "Joseph, son of David, do not be afraid to take to you Mary your wife, for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Spirit. 21 And she will bring forth a Son, and you shall call His name YAHUSHUA, for He will save His people from their sins."

22 So all this was done that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by The Lord through the prophet, saying: 23 "Behold, the virgin shall be with child, and bear a Son, and they shall call His name Immanu El," which is translated, "God with us."

24 Then Joseph, being aroused from sleep, did as the angel of The Lord commanded him and took to him his wife, 25 and kept her a virgin till she had brought forth her firstborn Son. And he called His name YAHUSHUA.

The Scriptures of Truth:

1:21 "YAHUSHUA" means "God's Salvation" or "God Saves"

1:21 Psalm 118:14; Isaiah 12:2

1:23 Isaiah 7:14

The Volumes of Truth:

1:18-21 Volume Two, *To the Church Who Dwells in the Midst Of and Sits Upon Seven Hills*, "Mary was My beloved servant and vessel, who also was in need of redemption by Him who created her and through whom she was made. Mary sleeps, she is dead, and her sepulcher remains with you to this day. Is she assured of life in the Kingdom? She is. Because though she bore The Victory, she humbled herself before Him, knowing in herself that The Son she bore first bore her; being both her Son and her Father, her Lord and her God from Heaven; also being her brother, both being children of David and of God in the earthly places."

1:21 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *All Things Were Ordained From the Beginning; No Other Name Is Given By Which You Must Be Saved*, "Call upon The Salvation of God. For He is called Jesus and Christ; His name: YAHUSHUA HAMASHIACH... The only name under Heaven by which you must be saved."

1:23 Letters From Timothy, *YahuShua HaMashiach Is King*, "For He is the wonderful new thing born of a virgin, as it is written. Behold, He is the fulfillment of all things, The Only Messiah and Lord, fulfilling all written and spoken of Him from the beginning—the very same as God, begotten as The Son, Immanu El."

1:18, 23-25 Volume Three, *I AM RISEN*, "Thus says The Everlasting who would be man, Immanu El: I was born into the world of the virgin, the chosen vessel by which the salvation of man would come; growing, living as all men, yet remaining unspotted from the world—blameless."

Also see online: *The Messiah* https://answeronlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 2

1 Now after YahuShua was born in Bethlehem of Judea in the days of Herod the king, behold, wise men from the East came to Jerusalem, 2 saying, "Where is He who has been born King of the Jews? For we have seen His star in the East and have come to worship Him."

3 When Herod the king heard this, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. 4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he inquired of them where The Messiah was to be born.

5 So they said to him, "In Bethlehem of Judea, for thus it is written by the prophet: 6 'But you, Bethlehem, in the land of Judah, are not the least among the rulers of Judah. For out of you shall come a Ruler who will shepherd My people Israel.'"

7 Then Herod, when he had secretly called the wise men, determined from them what time the star appeared. 8 And he sent them to Bethlehem and said, "Go and search carefully for the young Child, and when you have found Him, bring back word to me, that I may come and worship Him also."

9 When they heard the king, they departed. And behold, the star which they had seen in the East went before them, till it came and stood over where the young Child was. 10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceedingly great joy.

11 And when they had come into the house, they saw the young Child with Mary His mother, and fell down and worshiped Him. And when they had opened their treasures, they presented gifts to Him: gold, frankincense, and myrrh. 12 Then, being divinely warned in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed for their own country another way.

13 Now when they had departed, behold, an angel of The Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream, saying, "Arise, take the young Child and His mother, flee to Egypt, and stay there until I bring you word; for Herod will seek the young Child to destroy Him."

14 When he arose, he took the young Child and His mother by night and departed for Egypt, 15 and was there until the death of Herod, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by The Lord through the prophet, saying, "Out of Egypt I called My Son."

16 Then Herod, when he saw that he was deceived by the wise men, was exceedingly angry. And he sent forth and put to death all the male children who were in Bethlehem and in all its districts, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had determined from the wise men.

17 Then was fulfilled what was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying: 18 "A voice was heard in Ramah, lamentation, weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, refusing to be comforted, because they are no more."

19 Now when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of The Lord appeared in a dream to Joseph in Egypt, 20 saying, "Arise, take the young Child and His mother, and go to the land of Israel, for those who sought the young Child's life are dead."

21 Then he arose, took the young Child and His mother, and came into the land of Israel. 22 But when he heard that Archelaus was reigning over Judea instead of his father Herod, he was afraid to go there. And being warned by God in a dream, he turned aside into the region of Galilee. 23 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, "He shall be called a Nazarene."

The Scriptures of Truth:

2:1 Micah 5:2
2:6 Micah 5:2
2:11 Isaiah 60:6
2:15 Hosea 11:1
2:18 Jeremiah 31:15

The Volumes of Truth:

Also see online: *The Messiah* https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 3

1 In those days John the Baptist came preaching in the wilderness of Judea, 2 and saying, "Repent, for the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand!" 3 For this is he who was spoken of by the prophet Isaiah, saying: "The voice of one crying in the wilderness: 'Prepare the way of The Lord; make His paths straight.'"

4 Now John himself was clothed in camel's hair, with a leather belt around his waist, and his food was locusts and wild honey. 5 Then Jerusalem, all Judea, and all the region around the Jordan went out to him 6 and were baptized by him in the Jordan, confessing their sins.

7 But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees coming to his baptism, he said to them, "Brood of vipers! Who warned you to flee from the wrath to come? 8 Therefore bear fruits worthy of repentance, 9 and do not think to say to yourselves, 'We have Abraham as our father.' For I say to you that God is able to raise up children to Abraham from these stones. 10 And even now the ax is laid to the root of the trees. Therefore every tree which does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. 11 I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance, but He who is coming after me is mightier than I, whose sandals I am not worthy to carry. He will baptize you with the Holy Spirit and with fire. 12 His winnowing fan is in His hand, and He will thoroughly clean out His threshing floor, and gather His wheat into the barn; but He will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire."

13 Then YahuShua came from Galilee to John at the Jordan to be baptized by him. 14 And John tried to prevent Him, saying, "I need to be baptized by You, and are You coming to me?"

15 But YahuShua answered and said to him, "Permit it to be so now, for thus it is fitting for us to fulfill all righteousness." Then he allowed Him.

16 When He had been baptized, YahuShua came up immediately from the water. And behold, the heavens were opened to Him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove and alighting upon Him. 17 And suddenly a voice came from Heaven, saying, "This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased."

The Scriptures of Truth:

3:3 Isaiah 40:3
3:12 Malachi 3:3
3:16 Isaiah 11:2
3:17 Psalm 2:7

The Volumes of Truth:

3:1-3 Volume Two, *The Lord Comes Nigh; Make the Way Straight For His Return*, "Behold, ahead of The Messiah did I send John the Baptist, the voice of one crying out in the wilderness. In John's hand I had placed the trumpet, and he made the path straight in preparation of The One coming after him, by whom all must be saved."

3:8 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Repentance*, "Therefore let the penitent now turn fully to God, and do works meet for repentance. Let them no more be as the hypocrite, but let them walk close behind Me, abiding in the shadow of The Almighty."

3:8 Volume Two, *Do This in Remembrance of Me*, "Yet the hearts of the first election are filled with compassion and a sincere desire to walk in My ways, having called upon My name in sincerity and in truth, as they bring forth new works meet for repentance."

3:9 Volume Two, *The Judgment of God Is True and Without Question, Yet the Error of the People Is Great*, "Can not God raise up children to Abraham, from the very stones, if He so chooses? This I have already told you."

3:10 Volume Five, *Trees of the Field*, "Therefore I am come to cut down every tree, which grows where I have not planted; behold, I shall level entire forests!"

3:11 Words to Live By: Part Two, *True Baptism*, "For The Holy One of Israel is He who baptizes with the Holy Spirit and with fire, and He knows His own."

3:12 Volume Seven, *I Am Moved to Wrath*, "For the threshing of The Lord comes forth to separate and to divide asunder, to cleanse and to wipe away!"

3:12 Volume Seven, *The Voice of The Almighty God*, "Therefore, listen and have understanding: The Day is upon you, wherein I shall gather up My sheep and every lamb; even those asleep shall be lifted up, and the first harvest shall be accomplished in an instant."

3:12 Volume One, *Clothed With The Presence of God*, "Behold, He shall strike them down in the power of His might, and divide them asunder with the sword of His mouth, and burn up the residue with unquenchable fire!"

3:17 Volume Seven, *A Day of Thick Clouds and Darkness, Bitter Sorrows... The Day of Deliverance and Judgment, The Day of The Lord*, "Therefore thus says The Lord, yes I, The Everlasting who is from everlasting to everlasting; I AM: Repent, and give Me glory! Embrace and kiss The Holy One of Israel! His name is YahuShua HaMashiach, King of kings, Lord of lords, My Son in whom I am well pleased."

The Volumes of Truth:

Also see online:

Regarding Prophets (True)

[https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Prophets_\(True\)](https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Prophets_(True))

Regarding Baptism

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Baptism

Regarding True Repentance

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_True_Repentance

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 4

1 Then YahuShua was led up by the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted by the devil. 2 And when He had fasted forty days and forty nights, afterward He was hungry.

3 Now when the tempter came to Him, he said, "If You are The Son of God, command that these stones become bread."

4 But He answered and said, "It is written: 'Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceeds from the mouth of God.'"

5 Then the devil took Him up into the holy city, set Him on the pinnacle of the temple, 6 and said to Him, "If You are The Son of God, throw Yourself down. For it is written: 'He shall give His angels charge over you,' and, 'In their hands they shall bear you up, lest you dash your foot against a stone.'"

7 YahuShua said to him, "It is written again: 'You shall not tempt The Lord your God.'"

8 Again, the devil took Him up on an exceedingly high mountain, and showed Him all the kingdoms of the world and their glory. 9 And he said to Him, "All these things I will give You if You will fall down and worship me."

10 Then YahuShua said to him, "Away with you, Satan! For it is written: 'You shall worship The Lord your God, and Him only you shall serve.'" 11 Then the devil left Him, and behold, angels came and ministered to Him.

12 Now when YahuShua heard that John had been put in prison, He departed to Galilee. 13 And leaving Nazareth, He came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is by the sea, in the regions of Zebulun and Naphtali, 14 that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying: 15 "The land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, by the way of the sea, beyond the Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles: 16 The people who sat in darkness have seen a great light, and upon those who sat in the region and shadow of death Light has dawned."

17 From that time YahuShua began to preach and to say, "Repent, for the Kingdom of Heaven has drawn near."

18 And YahuShua, walking by the Sea of Galilee, saw two brothers, Simon called Peter and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea, for they were fishermen. 19 Then He said to them, "Follow Me, and I will make you fishers of men." 20 They immediately left their nets and followed Him.

21 Going on from there, He saw two other brothers, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in the boat with Zebedee their father, mending their nets. He called them, 22 and immediately they left the boat and their father, and followed Him.

23 And YahuShua went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, preaching the Gospel of The Kingdom, and healing all kinds of sickness and all kinds of disease among the people. 24 Then the report of Him went throughout all Syria. And they brought to Him all sick people who were afflicted with various diseases and torments, and those who were demon-possessed, epileptics, and paralytics, and He healed them. 25 Great multitudes followed Him, from Galilee, and from Decapolis, Jerusalem, Judea, and beyond the Jordan.

The Scriptures of Truth:

4:4 Deuteronomy 8:3

4:6 Psalm 91:11

4:6 Psalm 91:12

4:7 Deuteronomy 6:16

4:8 1 John 2:15-17

4:10 Deuteronomy 6:13; 10:20

4:3-11 James 4:7

4:15 Isaiah 9:1

4:16 Isaiah 9:2

The Volumes of Truth:

4:4 Volume Three, *Abide in the Doctrine of The Messiah*, "Beloved ones, to abide in the doctrine of The Messiah is not mere proclamation or belief. To abide in His doctrine is to LIVE by His words, a shining example of righteousness, striving always to make your love perfect through obedience, that those close to you, even to the passerby, may see your good works and glorify your Father in Heaven. For it is written: One does not live on bread and water alone, but by every word that comes from the mouth of God. So then do not just give voice and preach, but ABIDE in the doctrine of The Messiah. By example shall you lead them, says The Lord."

4:4 Volume Four, *Fasting*, "Thus that which I had spoken in the wilderness is the very same by which you shall live, as you seek to do the will of your Father in Heaven."

4:10 Volume Two, *The Holy Spirit*, "Therefore worship God, offering up praises in the name of The Son, and give thanks."

4:10 Volume Six, *God of the Living*, "For I am God of the living, The One alone worthy of all praise!"

4:16-17 Volume One, *Christmas*, "For where there was once only darkness, behold, a great light has appeared!"

Also see online:

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 5

1 And seeing the multitudes, He went up on a mountain, and when He was seated His disciples came to Him.

2 Then He opened His mouth and taught them, saying: 3 "Blessed are the poor in spirit, for theirs is the Kingdom of Heaven. 4 Blessed are those who mourn, for they shall be comforted. 5 Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the earth. 6 Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be filled. 7 Blessed are the merciful, for they shall obtain mercy. 8 Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God. 9 Blessed are the peacemakers, for they shall be called sons of God. 10 Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness' sake, for theirs is the Kingdom of Heaven.

11 "Blessed are you when they revile and persecute you, and say all kinds of evil against you falsely for My sake. 12 Rejoice and be exceedingly glad, for great is your reward in Heaven, for so they persecuted the prophets who were before you."

13 "You are the salt of the earth. But if the salt loses its flavor, how shall it be seasoned? It is then good for nothing but to be thrown out and trampled underfoot by men.

14 "You are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hidden. 15 Nor do they light a lamp and put it under a basket, but on a lampstand, and it gives light to all who are in the house. 16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in Heaven."

17 "Do not think that I came to destroy The Law or the Prophets. I did not come to destroy but to fulfill. 18 For assuredly, I say to you, till heaven and earth pass away, one jot or one tittle will by no means pass from The Law till all is fulfilled. 19 Whoever therefore breaks one of the least of these Commandments, and teaches men so, shall be called least in the Kingdom of Heaven; but whoever does and teaches them, he shall be called great in the Kingdom of Heaven."

20 "For I say to you, that unless your righteousness exceeds the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, you will by no means enter the Kingdom of Heaven."

21 "You have heard that it was said to those of old, 'You shall not murder, and whoever murders will be in danger of the judgment.' 22 But I say to you that whoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment. And whoever says to his brother, 'Raca!' shall be in danger of the council. But whoever says, 'You fool!' shall be in danger of Gei-Hinnom.

23 "Therefore if you bring your gift to the altar, and there remember that your brother has something against you, 24 leave your gift there before the altar, and go your way. First be reconciled to your brother, and then come and offer your gift.

25 "Agree with your adversary quickly, while you are on the way with him, lest your adversary deliver you to the judge, the judge hand you over to the officer, and you be thrown into prison. 26 Assuredly, I say to you, you will by no means get out of there till you have paid the last penny."

27 "You have heard that it was said, 'You shall not commit adultery.' 28 But I say to you that whoever looks at a woman to lust for her has already committed adultery with her in his heart.

29 "If your right eye causes you to sin, pluck it out and cast it from you. For it is more profitable for you that one of your members perish, than for your whole body to be cast into Gei-Hinnom.

30 "And if your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and cast it from you. For it is more profitable for you that one of your members perish, than for your whole body to be cast into Gei-Hinnom.

31 "Furthermore it has been said, 'Whoever divorces his wife, let him give her a certificate of divorce.' 32 But I say to you that whoever divorces his wife for any reason except sexual immorality causes her to commit adultery, and whoever marries a woman who is divorced commits adultery."

33 "Again you have heard that it was said to those of old, 'You shall not swear falsely, but shall perform your oaths to The Lord.'"

34 "But I say to you, do not swear at all—neither by Heaven, for it is God's throne; 35 nor by the earth, for it is His footstool; nor by Jerusalem, for it is the city of the great King.

36 "Nor shall you swear by your head, because you cannot make one hair white or black. 37 But let your 'Yes' be 'Yes,' and your 'No,' 'No.' For whatever is more than these is from the evil one."

38 "You have heard that it was said, 'An eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth.' 39 But I tell you not to resist an evil person. But whoever slaps you on your right cheek, turn the other to him also.

40 "If anyone wants to sue you and take away your tunic, let him have your cloak also. 41 And whoever compels you to go one mile, go with him two. 42 Give to him who asks you, and from him who wants to borrow from you do not turn away."

43 "You have heard that it was said, 'You shall love your neighbor and hate your enemy.' 44 But I say to you, love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who spitefully use you and persecute you, 45 that you may be sons of your Father in Heaven. For He makes His sun rise on the evil and on the good, and sends rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 "For if you love those who love you, what reward have you? Do not even the tax collectors do the same? 47 And if you greet your brethren only, what do you do more than others? Do not even the Gentiles do so? 48 Therefore you shall strive to be perfect, just as your Father in Heaven is perfect."

The Scriptures of Truth:

5:4 Revelation 21:4

5:5 Psalm 37:11

5:7 Psalm 41:1

5:8 Psalm 15:1-2; 24:3-4

5:21 Exodus 20:13

5:22 James 3:6

5:27 Exodus 20:14

The Scriptures of Truth:

5:29 Colossians 3:5
5:31 Deuteronomy 24:1
5:33 Leviticus 19:12
5:33 Deuteronomy 23:23
5:35 Psalm 48:2
5:38 Exodus 21:24
5:43 Leviticus 19:18
5:48 Colossians 1:28

5:22, 29, 30 Regarding Gei-Hinnom ("hellfire, hell")

See online: *The False Doctrine of Hell and Eternal Torment Exposed Bible/Letter Study*

<https://rb.gy/wz75yb>

The Volumes of Truth:

5:1-11 *The Blessed: More Declarations of Blessedness From The Lord, Our God and Savior*
https://www.thevolumesoftruth.com/The_Blessed:_More_Declarations_of_Blessedness

5:1-12 Volume Five, *I AM HE*, "Beloved, you worry, yet I AM HE. You weep, yet I AM HE. You stumble, yet I AM HE. Your hearts tear and break over all these sorrows, yet I AM HE. You struggle and are in turmoil, you feel lost, yet I AM HE. You grasp at the wind and have no understanding, yet I AM HE. You are persecuted by those you love, yet I AM HE. The world hates you, yet I AM HE. Everything you have is passing away, yet I AM HE. Death comes to take you into darkness, yet I AM HE! Do you not understand?! I AM ENOUGH!—The One who sees, The One who knows. No matter the time or the season, in every moment of your life, I AM HE! Says The Lord."

5:3-4, 6, 8 Words to Live By: Part Two, *Solace*, "I shall feed the poor in spirit, wipe the tears of the remorseful, and uphold the broken. I shall shelter the penitent and give grace to the humble, and the pure in heart shall behold My face. Indeed, all who wash My feet with their tears shall be comforted for one week in the house of The Lord, says The Holy One of Israel."

5:6 Volume Two, *Bear Much Fruit, the Harvest Is Near*, "For My bounty is plentiful, given freely to all who hunger and thirst for righteousness."

5:6 Volume Two, *Hearts Changed*, "For the desolate shall come to realize their need, and those who hunger and thirst for righteousness shall surely receive."

5:8 Volume One, *To Whom Does the Kingdom of Heaven Belong*, "And oh how blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall surely behold My face."

5:11-12 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Let Them Eat Silence*, "Rather count it all joy that you have suffered scorn on My account, for great is your reward in Heaven."

The Volumes of Truth:

5:13 Words to Live By: Part Two, *Bitter*, "If you dispense the food of God to the hungry, while using your own salt to salt that which has salt in itself, will not the food you offer lose its flavor and become bitter in the mouths of those who came looking to be fed?"

5:13 Volume Seven, *To All Those Who Speak Against the Word of The Lord Given to Timothy*, "For you do always add to and take away from My words, in an effort to uphold your own way. Know you not, that which is of God has salt in itself and in no wise needs seasoning?"

5:16 Volume Two, *Living Sacrifices*, "So then walk in My ways, and be for Me examples, letting your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in Heaven, as it is written."

5:17 Letters from Timothy, *YahuShua HaMashiach Is King*, "For He, being The Only Begotten of The Father, is also the fulfillment of the Word of God and the prophets throughout all generations,"

5:17 Words To Live By, *Let The Law Be Written in Your Heart*, "I am the fulfillment of The Law, the very goal at which the Torah aims."

5:18 Volume Three, *You Shall Not Desecrate the Sabbath*, "Therefore, you shall live because of Him and set your steps aright, according to that which He upholds and has magnified in Himself, He being the only One who is without sin, having kept every tittle of The Law—blameless. For it is written: It is easier for the heavens and the earth to pass away, than for one tittle of The Law to fail. For the spirit of The Law is shown in The Messiah's vesture, He being the same One who taught you The Law anew, by His example and by His every word and deed. For The Law is fulfilled in The Messiah; indeed, He is the goal at which the Torah aims. Thus He is The Lord of The Law and of the Sabbath."

5:18 Volume Seven, *The Alarm of War*, "For My Word is law and shall by NO means pass away, nor shall even one tittle fall to the ground!"

5:19 Words to Live By: Part Two, *Keeping The Law*, "And oh how blessed are those who have received of Grace, and seek to please The Father by obeying His Law, and teach men so—Grace AND The Law."

5:20 Words to Live By: Part One, *Grace AND The Moral Law*, "Shall My people reach toward Heaven with their hands, while their feet continue to tread the wide path which leads to destruction? And how shall one who loves Me take My hand and walk beside Me, with one foot on the good ground and the other in the grave? Therefore knowledge must increase, and sin decrease, to enter the Kingdom of Heaven."

5:22 Volume One, *Judge Not Others, For That By Which You Judge Is How You Shall Be Judged*, "It is written: Whoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the Judgment. For those who hold onto anger retain malice, and are filled with hate; they shall in no wise escape the Day of The Lord."

5:23-24 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Offerings*, "And those who offer a gift, and then remember that a brother or sister has something against them, should leave their gift and go and be reconciled to their brother or sister, and then come and offer their gift, as it is written."

The Volumes of Truth:

5:28 Volume One, *Sex*, "Do not think of others while lying with your spouse; this is adultery of the heart."

5:28 Volume Three, *The Dust Has Been Shaken Off the Feet of God's Messengers as a Testament Against You, O Churches of Men*, "Know you not, to even look upon another with lust in your heart is adultery?!"

5:33, 37 Volume Four, *Who Is First*, "For though you say, 'I shall keep the peace,' there is no peace. And though within your heart, you have said, 'I shall serve in secret,' I tell you the truth, you have surely denied Me. Therefore let your 'Yes' be 'Yes,' and your 'No,' 'No,' as it is written."

5:34-35 Volume Two, *Judgment, Transgression, and The Word*, "Behold, Heaven is My throne, and the earth My footstool, says The Lord."

5:34-35 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *THE CUP OF THE WRATH OF MY FURY IS COME TO THE FULL*, "For My throne is set high above the highest heavens, and the earth is but a footstool set beneath My feet."

5:40-41 Letters From Timothy, *Tithing*, "And if another comes, saying, 'I need clothes, for I am cold and naked,' clothe them, and give them your coat also. And if this same one asks, 'Will you walk with me this far?' Go with them double."

5:43-48 Volume One, *Judge Not Others, For That By Which You Judge Is How You Shall Be Judged*, "Strive to love others as I have loved you. For where there is an absence of love you will find only pain and suffering, hate, and ever-increasing sin; and when it is finished, death."

5:44 Volume One, *I Shall Correct and Discipline All Those I Love*, "Rather love those who speak against you, because you obey My Word; bless those who curse you, and pray for those who mistreat you, as it is written."

5:44 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Let Them Eat Silence*, "Therefore give the scoffer no consideration at all, honor none of their requests. Let them eat silence and abide in their shame. Leave them to their turmoil, that they might consider their ways and repent. Beloved, let them alone. Rather pray for your adversaries. For they do not fight against you; they contend with Me, says The Lord."

5:44-48 Volume Four, *Integrity With All Trust*, "Therefore strive to walk as I walked, and they will see, for every veil is lifted in Me. Be steadfast and forthcoming; make honesty your companion and integrity your close friend. Love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who spitefully use you and persecute you, that you may truly be a son of your Father in Heaven, as it is written. My son, lead by example, with quiet boldness and steadfast trust, and they will begin to see, says The Lord."

5:48 Volume Three, *Blessed Are Those Who Overcome For My Name's Sake*, "Do I then require that you be perfect? No. For there is none perfect, save The Holy One of Israel. Rather I require that you strive to be unto Me a servant of pure heart, of pure intention, a disciple who loves Me with all his heart, understanding and strength, and also loves his neighbor as himself."

The Volumes of Truth:

Also see online:

Regarding Gei-Hinnom ("hellfire, hell")

The False Doctrine of Hell and Eternal Torment Exposed Bible/Letter Study

<https://rb.gy/wz75yb>

The Messiah

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

The Blessed: More Declarations of Blessedness From The Lord, Our God and Savior

https://www.thevolumesoftruth.com/The_Blessed

Regarding The Ten Commandments

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Ten_Commandments

God Speaks About Committing Murder Within the Heart

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/God_Speaks_About_Committing_Murder_Within_the_Heart

God Speaks About Adultery of the Heart

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/God_Speaks_About_Adultery_of_the_Heart

Regarding Marriage

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Marriage

Regarding Hell and Eternal Torment

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Hell_and_Eternal_Torment

Matthew Chapter 6

1 "Take heed that you do not do your charitable deeds before men, to be seen by them. Otherwise you have no reward from your Father in Heaven.

2 "Therefore, when you do a charitable deed, do not sound a trumpet before you as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory from men. Assuredly, I say to you, they have their reward.

3 "But when you do a charitable deed, do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing, 4 that your charitable deed may be in secret. And your Father who sees in secret will Himself reward you openly."

5 "And when you pray, you shall not be like the hypocrites. For they love to pray standing in the synagogues and on the corners of the streets, that they may be seen by men. Assuredly, I say to you, they have their reward.

6 "But you, when you pray, go into your room, and when you have shut your door, pray to your Father who is in the secret place. And your Father who sees in secret will reward you openly.

7 "And when you pray, do not use vain repetitions as the heathen. For they think that they will be heard for their many words. 8 Therefore do not be like them. For your Father knows the things you have need of before you ask Him.

9 "In this manner, therefore, pray: Our Father in Heaven, hallowed be Your name. 10 Your kingdom come. Your will be done on earth as in Heaven. 11 Give us this day our daily bread. 12 And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive those who trespass against us. 13 Keep us from temptation, and deliver us from evil. For Yours is the kingdom and the power and the glory forever. Amen.

14 "For if you forgive men their trespasses, your Heavenly Father will also forgive you. 15 But if you do not forgive men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses."

16 "Moreover, when you fast, do not be like the hypocrites, with a sad countenance. For they disfigure their faces that they may appear to men to be fasting. Assuredly, I say to you, they have their reward."

17 "But you, when you fast, anoint your head and wash your face, 18 so that you do not appear to men to be fasting, but to your Father who is in the secret place. And your Father who sees in secret will reward you openly."

19 "Do not lay up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust destroy and where thieves break in and steal. 20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in Heaven, where neither moth nor rust destroys and where thieves do not break in and steal. 21 For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also."

22 "The lamp of the body is the eye. If therefore your eye is good, your whole body will be full of light. 23 But if your eye is evil, your whole body will be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in you is darkness, how great is that darkness!"

24 "No one can serve two masters. For either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon."

25 "Therefore I say to you, do not worry about your life, what you will eat or what you will drink; nor about your body, what you will put on. Is not life more than food and the body more than clothing?"

26 "Look at the birds of the air, for they neither sow nor reap nor gather into barns; yet your Heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not of more value than they?"

27 "Which of you by worrying can add one cubit to his stature?"

28 "So why do you worry about clothing? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they neither toil nor spin. 29 And yet I say to you that even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 "Now if God so clothes the grass of the field, which today is and tomorrow is thrown into the oven, will He not much more clothe you, O you of little faith?"

31 "Therefore do not worry, saying, 'What shall we eat?' or 'What shall we drink?' or 'What shall we wear?' 32 For after all these things the Gentiles seek. For your Heavenly Father knows that you need all these things.

33 "But seek first The Kingdom of God and His righteousness, and all these things shall be added to you. 34 Therefore do not worry about tomorrow, for tomorrow will worry about its own things. Sufficient for the day is its own trouble."

The Volumes of Truth:

6:1-6, 16-18 Letters From Timothy, *Remember The Sabbath Day, to Keep It Holy*, "Yet if another who is not ignorant of the truth, and was not led astray by the churches of men, comes forward and says, 'I also dedicate this certain day to The Lord,' and it is the correct day, the seventh (Saturday), according to the Fourth Commandment, but does so as a mere outward display to gain honor for themselves, elevating themselves above others, judging those they perceive as less worthy because of their error, to them it shall be accounted as shame."

6:7 Volume One, *Purify Your Faith*, "Cease from opening your mouths in vain repetition; your prayers are not heard!"

6:7 Volume Two, *To the Church Who Dwells in the Midst Of and Sits Upon Seven Hills*, "Nor can praying in the name of Mary, using vain repetition, save you, which I said you shall not do."

6:8 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Slothful Servants*, "Beloved, serve Me as I have loved you, and do so rejoicing as you go, for I am with you. And I shall surely provide all you need, even as I have done from the beginning, says The Lord."

6:10 Volume One, *Remember the Sabbath and Your God, and He Shall Remember You*, "And behold, the Day is coming quickly when The Rightful King shall rule. And His Kingdom shall be a Sabbath, even one thousand years—His reign, forever and ever! For The Lord has spoken, and so shall it be: On earth as in Heaven."

6:12, 14, 15 Volume Three, *The Dust Has Been Shaken Off the Feet of God's Messengers as a Testament Against You, O Churches of Men*, "Your offerings are not accepted, neither will I hear your pleas. For you have surely taken the name of The Lord in vain! For not one of you strives to make your repentance full, nor are you willing to forgive all who have sinned against you. Thus your repentance has become unrepentance, and your words wind."

6:21 Volume Four, *Come to Me; No More Time to Tarry*, "Make Me your treasure! For you are Mine already, even as I had set you apart for My glory from the beginning."

6:21 Volume Four, *Choose Me*, "Apart from Me there is nothing of any value; apart from Me there is no life. Therefore who you choose, not what you choose, is the answer."

The Volumes of Truth:

6:24 Words to Live By: Part One, *Who Do You Serve*, "No servant is greater than his master. How he serves others shows the master he serves; how he serves his master reveals the master within him; and what the master suffers will his servant suffer also, for he serves in his name. No one can serve two masters. Either he will hate the one and love the other, or he will be devoted to the one and despise the other, says The Lord."

6:24 Volume One, *Christmas*, "Woe to all who ignore My warnings and break My Commandments! YOU ARE ALL SLAVES! You have made mammon your master, materialism has bound you in chains, for you want no part with Me as I truly am!"

6:25-31 Volume Five, *I AM HE*, "For I have already told you, peace is in the knowing that I AM WHO I AM, and you are in life because of Me... Beloved, you worry, yet I AM HE... I AM ENOUGH! The One who sees, The One who knows. No matter the time or the season, in every moment of your life, I AM HE!"

6:29 Volume One, *Honor Not the Day of the Dead... Honor God*, "For My splendor is written in the leaves of the trees. It is carried upon the wind, as it moves through the tall grasses. It soars high above on the wings of eagles, yet remains as near as the fragile flower at your feet."

6:33 Words to Live By: Part Two, *Acquiesce*, "Listen to the sound of My voice, fall in love with Me as at the first, come to Me anew as in the beginning. Beloved, it is time to acquiesce, to fully surrender to the truth of who I am!... To be submersed in My spirit, to be baptized in My love, to seek first The Kingdom of God and His righteousness, which I am. Then shall that which is needful be added to you. I AM THE LORD."

Also see online:

Regarding Tithing and Charity

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Tithing

Regarding Prayer

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Prayer

Regarding Fasting

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Fasting

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 7

1 "Judge not, that you be not judged. 2 For with what judgment you judge, you will be judged; and with the measure you use, it will be measured back to you.

3 "And why do you look at the speck in your brother's eye, but do not consider the plank in your own eye? 4 Or how can you say to your brother, 'Let me remove the speck from your eye,' and look, a plank is in your own eye? 5 Hypocrite! First remove the plank from your own eye, and then you will see clearly to remove the speck from your brother's eye."

6 "Do not give what is holy to the dogs, nor cast your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet and turn and tear you in pieces."

7 "Ask, and it will be given to you; seek, and you will find; knock, and it will be opened to you. 8 For everyone who asks receives, and he who seeks finds, and to him who knocks it will be opened.

9 "Or what man is there among you who, if his son asks for bread, will give him a stone? 10 Or if he asks for a fish, will give him a serpent?

11 "If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your Father who is in Heaven give good things to those who ask Him! 12 Therefore whatever you want men to do to you, do also to them, for this is 'The Law and the Prophets.'"

13 "Enter by the narrow gate. For wide is the gate and broad is the way that leads to destruction, and there are many who go in by it. 14 For narrow is the gate and difficult is the way which leads to life, and there are few who find it."

15 "Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves. 16 You will know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes from thornbushes or figs from thistles? 17 Even so, every good tree bears good fruit, but a bad tree bears bad fruit."

18 "A good tree cannot bear bad fruit, nor can a bad tree bear good fruit.

19 "Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. 20 Therefore by their fruits you will know them."

21 "Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' shall enter the Kingdom of Heaven, but he who does the will of My Father in Heaven.

22 "Many will say to Me in that day, 'Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name, cast out demons in Your name, and done many wonders in Your name?' 23 And then I will declare to them, 'I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness!'"

24 "Therefore whoever hears these sayings of Mine, and does them, I will liken him to a wise man who built his house on the rock. 25 And the rain descended, the floods came, and the winds blew and beat on that house, and it did not fall, for it was founded on the rock.

26 "But everyone who hears these sayings of Mine, and does not do them, will be like a foolish man who built his house on the sand. 27 And the rain descended, the floods came, and the winds blew and beat on that house, and it fell, and great was its fall."

28 And so it was, when YahuShua had ended these sayings, that the people were astonished at His teaching. 29 For He taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes.

The Scriptures of Truth:

7:6 Proverbs 9:7-8

7:8 Proverbs 8:17

7:15 Jeremiah 23:16-32

7:15 Micah 3:5

7:23 Psalm 6:8

The Volumes of Truth:

7:1-5 Volume One, *Judge Not Others, For That By Which You Judge Is How You Shall Be Judged*
See online: https://www.thevolumesoftruth.com/Judge_Not_Others

7:1-5, 12 Words to Live By: Part Two, *Labor of Love*, "Beloved ones, treat those of My body as you wish to be treated. Consider not what tomorrow may bring, nor dwell on that which has passed; embrace them as they are in this moment. For the one who stands in front of you is the person they are today. For who they were yesterday has passed away, and the person they will become tomorrow is not yet revealed. For you know not what tomorrow will bring, nor do you truly know that which has passed. You know neither the heart nor the mind, nor are you able to search the thoughts or look upon the innermost intentions. Therefore, treat all My beloved as you would treat Me. Embrace your brothers and sisters in Messiah as you would embrace Me, walking with Me as I am and not as you would have Me be. For it is written: According to the judgment with which you judge shall you be judged, and with the measure you use shall it be measured back to you. Yet the servant who walks with Me moment by moment, treating their brother or sister as they wish to be treated, shall walk free, unhindered, their every reasonable service becoming a labor of love, says The Lord."

7:6 Volume Seven, *A Day of Thick Clouds and Darkness, Bitter Sorrows... The Day of Deliverance and Judgment, the Day of The Lord*, "For you have endeavored to rip My image from your chests, as you cast away every blessing with which I had blessed you, feeding it to the dogs! Behold, even the pearl, of which you were to cherish, have you taken and smashed upon the rocks, shattering all hope, breaking My heart in pieces!"

7:7-8 Volume One, *Seek The Lord and He Will Open The Way*, "It is written: Ask, and it will be given you; seek, and you shall find; knock, and it will be opened to you. My son, I am The Answer you search for, I am The Truth you seek. Therefore he who abides in Me shall reside in the presence of The Almighty, and shall be given knowledge and receive understanding."

7:7-8 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *All Things Fulfilled and Restored in The Kingdom*, "It is written: No eye has seen, no ear has heard, no one has imagined all the things which I have prepared for those who love Me. Therefore ask, and you shall surely receive. For it shall surely come to pass in that day, before you call I will answer, and while you are yet speaking I will hear."

7:7-8 Volume Four, *Come to Me; No More Time to Tarry*, "Ask no more in doubt, nor seek Me in passing; ask as one dying of thirst, as one who is starving in this world, as one with few breaths left, suffocating in this world of sin. Ask, and be broken atop this Stone—It is time!"

7:7-8 Words To Live By: Part One, *Come, Love Awaits You*, "Come one, come all! Ask, and it shall be given you! For all things are possible with God and made manifest through The Son."

7:13-14 Words to Live By: Part One, *Grace AND The Moral Law*, "Shall My people reach toward Heaven with their hands, while their feet continue to tread the wide path which leads to destruction? And how shall one who loves Me take My hand and walk beside Me, with one foot on the good ground and the other in the grave? Therefore knowledge must increase, and sin decrease, to enter the Kingdom of Heaven."

The Volumes of Truth:

7:15 Volume Five, *Prophets Hananiah*, "The false prophets gather, and the deceitful teachers increase in number like a plague; a great company who pollute My holy name in one accord, to the blaspheming of the Spirit; an ever-increasing multitude of self-appointed apostles, prophets and teachers, whose every word I despise in My zeal!"

7:15 Volume Seven, *To the Nation Once Called of Itself 'Under God,'* "O churches of arrogance, how shall I gather you when you resist all correction and follow after the vain babblings of men in authority, heaping to yourselves teachers, wolves in sheep's clothing, saying the Word of God is the way to riches and material things?!"

7:16-20 Volume One, *Know That Which Has Been Poured Out—The Word of God*, "Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? For a good tree brings forth good fruit, but a corrupt tree brings forth evil fruit; neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. And every tree that does not bring forth good fruit is hewn down and cast into the fire. Thus by their fruits you shall know them. And was I speaking only of the false prophets, or of the true also? Is it not also implied that I speak of their message?"

7:19 Volume Two, *Woe to the Church Called Roman and Catholic*, "For I have prepared a great fire, and behold, it is already kindled, and you, along with all who cleave to you, shall surely be cast into it!"

7:19-20 Volume Two, *Transgression*, "Therefore hear My words, all you proud blasphemers, all you modern pharisees who pervert the Truth, for thus says The Lord: How long shall you desecrate the name of The Messiah, and set yourselves up as an authority?! Behold, as vines of wickedness you bring forth only bitter fruit, propagating corrupt doctrine and perverse tradition among the people like a plague, doctrines and traditions I hate!

YAHUSHUA, whom you call Jesus and Christ, is The True Vine! And only those who bear fruit in accordance with His likeness are His branches. And I shall surely prune every branch which grows from Him, that it may bear even more fruit. Yet you say, 'Here I am, I also grow from The Vine!' You are all liars, a malignancy growing where you should not, dry branches meet to be broken off and cast into the fire!"

7:21-23 Volume Seven, *Thus Says The Lord, by The Spirit of Truth: Obey The Commandments*, "Therefore, this is how you shall know the children of God: They keep The Commandments and have the Testimony of YahuShua The Messiah, who is called Jesus and Christ. For if one comes and has the Testimony, yet seeks not to keep The Commandments of God, he is a liar and shall be found as such in the Day of The Lord. And if one comes, saying, 'Keep The Commandments,' yet has not the Testimony of YahuShua The Messiah, this one also shall be found a liar.

For it is written: If anyone builds on this foundation with gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay or straw, each one's work will be made clear, for the Day will surely declare it. For it will be revealed by fire, and the fire will test the quality of each one's work, to reveal of what sort it truly is. And if anyone's work endures, he will receive a reward. Yet if anyone's work is burned up, he will suffer great loss.

It is written also, and remains standing: Many will say to Me in that day, 'Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name, cast out demons in Your name, and done many wonders in Your name?' Yet I will declare to them, 'I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness!'"

The Volumes of Truth:

7:21-23 Volume Seven, *I Can Wait No Longer*, "Churches of men, I had given you time to reveal your faith by works, to show yourselves worthy of Me, that I live in you and that you know Me, yet what is this I see?! –A stiff arm and an outstretched neck, a face full of haughty and high looks, a mouth teaching blasphemies and lies in MY name! Thus I shall surely leave you desolate, all your lampstands removed and taken, all your candlesticks put out and toppled!–You are estranged! I do not know you!"

7:21-23 Volume Three, *Awake, All You Churches of Men*, "Churches of men, hold your lamps up, so I may see your faces. Shine your lamps on your houses, that I may behold your good works, all these grand works you boast of in My name, saying, 'Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name, cast out demons in Your name, and done many wonderful works in Your name?' Yet most assuredly, I say to you, I do not know you!"

7:21-23 Volume Seven, *To All Those Who Speak Against the Word of The Lord Given to Timothy*, "Sons and daughters of men, did you think I would stay silent?! My prophets speak, My watchmen blow the trumpet, and My servants prepare My way before Me. Yet you cover your ears and hide your faces, saying within yourselves, 'I already hear and will not heed any trumpet, other than that which I have made or was put in my hand by man and not God. For I alone am righteous, and these with me know God's will, and WE shall teach others. And we will by no means listen to these sent. We shall stone them in word and by deed, and cast ALL their cords from us, saying, 'You shall no more speak in The Lord's name!'"

Yet I ask you, WHO have you reproached and blasphemed?! Against WHOM have you raised your voice and haughtily lifted up your eyes?! IT IS I, EVEN I, THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL AGAINST WHOM YOU SPEAK!

Therefore it is fulfilled, and shall come to pass: Many who call of themselves Christian shall come forth in the day of their humiliation, saying, 'Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name, cast out demons in Your name, and done many wonderful works in Your name?' And I will declare to them, 'I never knew you.' For if you truly knew Me, and I lived in you, then you would recognize those I send and the Word given them. Yet you forbear, resting always upon beds of false doctrine, the doctrines of men! Therefore you shall not be gathered, for I do not see of Myself in you."

7:23 Volume Seven, *Depart From Me*, "Thus says The Lord: My people have forsaken Me! The churches of men have departed from Me! They have gone astray, they have been drawn far asunder, polluting My name without ceasing! Behold, even those among the Called of Israel have turned from Me and cover their ears! Therefore must I also forsake them when the trumpet sounds, turning My face from them when the shout is made..."

Thus says The Lord whose name is one, to His people who are not His people; thus is the witness which I declare against you, which I speak by Myself, of Myself, in My own name: I never knew you! Depart from Me! Depart, all you workers of hypocrisy and lawlessness! Depart into the furnace, into refinement and death, the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord!"

7:23 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Far Removed*, "For I do not know you! Says The Lord. Therefore depart from Me, all you workers of lawlessness, all you hard-hearted people who reject Me and My words and push out the hand against My rebuke! Depart from Me, all you blind guides who have failed to recognize Me! DEPART! For with you I am sorely displeased! Says The Lord God."

The Volumes of Truth:

7:24-25 Words to Live By: Part One, *A Sure Foundation*, "Old houses stand upon old foundations, and new houses upon new foundations. A new house cannot be built atop another, nor does one build a new house upon an old foundation. No, the old house must be torn down and the old foundation removed, making room for the new foundation to be poured, that the new house may rest securely upon it... Behold the house! A house with a sure foundation, a house able to withstand even the strongest of storms, says The Lord."

7:26 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *In One Accord*, "Thus those who say they know Me, yet do not embrace Me as I am, remain daunted. For their trust was not founded upon The Rock, but upon the shifting sands of human expectation and arrogant assumption."

7:26-27 Volume Seven, *Thus Says The Lord to the Churches of Men, and to All Their Self-Appointed Apostles, Prophets and Preachers*, "Behold, I shall strike you down, and you shall collapse where you stand; even as that which you have built up in your greed, for the sake of your own glory, falls with a great crash."

7:26-27 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *The God of Israel Has Set His Face to Pour Out Judgment*, "Therefore, watch! Be awestruck in astonishment, O foolish people who build on the sand!"

7:26-27 Volume One, *Watch*, "Therefore hear the Word of The Lord, all you self-appointed shepherds, and give ear, all you wayward flocks, for you have surely broken the yoke and burst the bonds, you have surely forsaken The Lord your God; for thus says The Lord: I am against you! Your houses are fallen, and the foundations upon which you have built yourselves up crumble beneath your feet! All is dust and ashes, rubble piled up in heaps!"

7:26-27 Volume Five, *Women in Mourning*, "I have stretched out My hands all day long to a stubborn people who walk in a way that is not good, a people who do not obey My voice nor will they incline the ear, but do always follow the counsels and dictates of their own evil hearts, a most rebellious generation who provoke Me to anger continually to My face! For they seek always a way to retain their corrupt riches, a way to hide their shame, as they uplift themselves to new heights in vanity—false glory! Yea, they build great and lavish houses, setting each one upon the shifting sands of man-made religion, perverse tradition and the corrupt doctrines of men; behold, even their steeples seek to pierce Heaven!"

7:29 Volume One, *Judge Not Others, For That By Which You Judge Is How You Shall Be Judged*, "There is one Judge, to whom God has committed all authority, and One only—The Son of Man."

Also see online:

Regarding Prophets (True)

[https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Prophets_\(True\)](https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Prophets_(True))

Regarding Prophets (False)

[https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Prophets_\(False\)](https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Prophets_(False))

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 8

1 When He had come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed Him. 2 And behold, a leper came and worshiped Him, saying, "Lord, if You are willing, You can make me clean."

3 Then YahuShua put out His hand and touched him, saying, "I am willing; be cleansed." Immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

4 And YahuShua said to him, "See that you tell no one, but go your way, show yourself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, as a testimony to them."

5 Now when YahuShua had entered Capernaum, a centurion came to Him, pleading with Him, 6 saying, "Lord, my servant is lying at home paralyzed, dreadfully tormented." 7 And YahuShua said to him, "I will come and heal him."

8 The centurion answered and said, "Lord, I am not worthy that You should come under my roof. But only speak a word, and my servant will be healed. 9 For I also am a man under authority, having soldiers under me. And I say to this one, 'Go,' and he goes; and to another, 'Come,' and he comes; and to my servant, 'Do this,' and he does it."

10 When YahuShua heard it, He marveled, and said to those who followed, "Assuredly, I say to you, I have not found such great faith, not even in Israel!

11 And I say to you that many will come from east and west, and sit down with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob in the Kingdom of Heaven. 12 But the sons of the kingdom will be cast out into outer darkness. There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth."

13 Then YahuShua said to the centurion, "Go your way. And as you have believed, so let it be done for you." And his servant was healed that same hour.

14 Now when YahuShua had come into Peter's house, He saw his wife's mother lying sick with a fever. 15 So He touched her hand, and the fever left her. And she arose and served Him.

16 When evening had come, they brought to Him many who were demon-possessed. And He cast out the spirits with a word, and healed all who were sick, 17 that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying: "He Himself took our infirmities and bore our sicknesses."

18 And when YahuShua saw great multitudes about Him, He gave a command to depart to the other side.

19 Then a certain scribe came and said to Him, "Teacher, I will follow You wherever You go." 20 And YahuShua said to him, "Foxes have holes and birds of the air have nests, but The Son of Man has nowhere to lay His head."

21 Then another of His disciples said to Him, "Lord, let me first go and bury my father." 22 But YahuShua said to him, "Follow Me, and let the dead bury their own dead."

23 Now when He got into a boat, His disciples followed Him. 24 And suddenly a great tempest arose on the sea, so that the boat was covered with the waves. But He was asleep. 25 Then His disciples came to Him and awoke Him, saying, "Lord, save us! We are perishing!"

26 But He said to them, "Why are you fearful, O you of little faith?" Then He arose and rebuked the winds and the sea, and there was a great calm. 27 So the men marveled, saying, "Who can this be, that even the winds and the sea obey Him?"

28 When He had come to the other side, to the country of the Gergesenes, there met Him two demon-possessed men, coming out of the tombs, exceedingly fierce, so that no one could pass that way. 29 And suddenly they cried out, saying, "What do you want with us, O Son of God? Have You come here to torment us before the time?"

30 Now a good way off from them there was a herd of many swine feeding. 31 So the demons begged Him, saying, "If You cast us out, send us into the herd of swine." 32 And He said to them, "Go." So when they had come out, they went into the herd of swine. And suddenly the whole herd of swine ran violently down the steep place into the sea, and perished in the water.

33 Then those who kept them fled, and they went away into the city and told everything, including what had happened to the demon-possessed men. 34 And behold, the whole city came out to meet YahuShua. And when they saw Him, they were afraid, and begged Him to depart from their region.

The Scriptures of Truth:

8:4 Leviticus 14:1-8, Deuteronomy 24:8

8:11 Isaiah 2:2-3

8:12 Matthew 21:43

8:16-17 Isaiah 53:4

8:26 Psalm 65:7; 89:9; 107:29

The Volumes of Truth:

8:12 Volume Four, *Workers in the Field of The Lord's Harvest*, "Therefore all who harbor evil thoughts shall be sent away, and many shall be left desolate. Indeed all flocks shall be tested, every congregation sifted, no matter their number—whether great or small, bond or free, rich or poor. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."

8:12 Volume Seven, *The Lord Has Spoken and Will Not Repent; Heed His Words and Give Him Glory*, "Thus all those who say they know Me, then turn and strike Me upon the mouth, never knew Me. And all who call of themselves Christian and Jew, who do not cease from fighting against Me, shall surely be rebuked and chastened. For I correct and discipline all those I love, even as I have done with you. Yet understand this also: All who refuse to give heed to My words, and cast stones at My prophets by every contemptuous word and deed, in open and in secret, shall by no means escape the Day of The Lord. Shall I reward them based solely upon their proclamation of faith in My name?! Shall the Jew who rejects Messiah be gathered, simply because he is an adherent of Judaism or a descendant of Israel? Shall the Christian escape because they have repented in My name, though they make no effort to make their repentance full? Shall any, who pollute My name and pervert My Word in Scripture, be delivered?! I search the hearts and minds, even to the innermost, and I know whether or not you have been truly converted in your hearts, O faithless generation!"

8:16 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Seek The Light Only*, "There is but One, and One only, to whom complete authority over demons is given—YahuShua The Messiah, He who is called Jesus and Christ."

8:16-17 Volume Four, *Without Spot or Blemish*, "Thus says The Lord to His servant: My son, I came to minister, not to be ministered to. I came to heal the sick, even all who came asking; I bore their infirmities."

The Volumes of Truth:

8:22 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *The Two Lampstands*, "Therefore let the dead care for the dead, and let the mocker fall in the midst of their calamity; let every scoffer walk in the valley with the desolate."

8:22 Words To Live By: Part Two, *Faithful*, "One who places Me above all else has shown their loved ones who is first, and what faithfulness truly is."

8:26-27 Volume One, *The Signs of the Coming of The Son of Man*, "For all creation obeys My voice; from the deepest depths to the highest peaks, to the rocks which lay upon the ground; from the multitudes of insects to the animals of the field and those which fly above; from the waters of the sea to every living creature which dwells within them, great and small; from the winds of heaven to the stars above, all creation obeys the voice of The Almighty... For the whole earth is set under My authority, obeying My will without question. Whether upon the land or in the sea, or in the heavens above, all things obey the voice of The Living God, save man."

Also see online:

The Messiah

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 9

1 So He got into a boat, crossed over, and came to His own city. 2 Then behold, they brought to Him a paralytic lying on a bed. When YahuShua saw their faith, He said to the paralytic, "Son, be of good cheer; your sins are forgiven you."

3 And at once some of the scribes said within themselves, "This Man blasphemes!"

4 But YahuShua, knowing their thoughts, said, "Why do you think evil in your hearts? 5 For which is easier, to say, 'Your sins are forgiven you,' or to say, 'Arise and walk'? 6 But that you may know that The Son of Man has power on earth to forgive sins"—then He said to the paralytic, "Arise, take up your bed, and go to your house." 7 And he arose and departed to his house.

8 Now when the multitudes saw it, they marveled and glorified God, who had given such power to men.

9 As YahuShua passed on from there, He saw a man named Matthew sitting at the tax office. And He said to him, "Follow Me." So he arose and followed Him.

10 Now it happened, as YahuShua sat at the table in the house, that behold, many tax collectors and sinners came and sat down with Him and His disciples.

11 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said to His disciples, "Why does your Teacher eat with tax collectors and sinners?"

12 When YahuShua heard that, He said to them, "Those who are well have no need of a physician, but those who are sick. 13 But go and learn what this means: 'I desire mercy and not sacrifice.' For I did not come to call the righteous, but sinners, to repentance."

14 Then the disciples of John came to Him, saying, "Why do we and the Pharisees fast, but Your disciples do not fast?"

15 And YahuShua said to them, "Can the friends of the bridegroom mourn as long as the bridegroom is with them? But the days will come when the bridegroom will be taken away from them, and then they will fast."

16 "No one puts a piece of unshrunk cloth on an old garment, for the patch pulls away from the garment, and the tear is made worse. 17 Nor do they put new wine into old wineskins, or else the wineskins burst, the wine is spilled, and the wineskins are ruined. But they put new wine into new wineskins, and both are preserved."

18 While He spoke these things to them, behold, a ruler came and worshiped Him, saying, "My daughter has just died, but come and lay Your hand on her and she will live." 19 So YahuShua arose and followed him, and so did His disciples.

20 And suddenly, a woman who had a flow of blood for twelve years came from behind and touched the hem of His garment. 21 For she said to herself, "If only I may touch His garment, I shall be made well." 22 But YahuShua turned around, and when He saw her He said, "Be of good cheer, daughter; your faith has made you well." And the woman was made well from that hour.

23 When YahuShua came into the ruler's house, and saw the flute players and the noisy crowd wailing, 24 He said to them, "Make room, for the girl is not dead, but sleeping." And they ridiculed Him. 25 But when the crowd was put outside, He went in and took her by the hand, and the girl arose. 26 And the report of this went out into all the land.

27 When YahuShua departed from there, two blind men followed Him, crying out and saying, "Son of David, have mercy on us!" 28 And when He had come into the house, the blind men came to Him. And YahuShua said to them, "Do you believe that I am able to do this?" They said to Him, "Yes, Lord."

29 Then He touched their eyes, saying, "According to your faith let it be to you." 30 And their eyes were opened. And YahuShua sternly warned them, saying, "See that no one knows it." 31 But when they had departed, they spread the news about Him in all that country.

32 As they went out, behold, they brought to Him a man, mute and demon-possessed. 33 And when the demon was cast out, the mute spoke. And the multitudes marveled, saying, "It was never seen like this in Israel!" 34 But the Pharisees said, "He casts out demons by the ruler of the demons."

35 Then YahuShua went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, preaching the Gospel of The Kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people. 36 But when He saw the multitudes, He was moved with compassion for them, because they were weary and scattered, like sheep having no shepherd.

37 Then He said to His disciples, "The harvest truly is plentiful, but the laborers are few. 38 Therefore pray The Lord of the harvest to send out laborers into His harvest."

The Scriptures of Truth:

9:13 Hosea 6:6
9:36 Numbers 27:16-17

The Volumes of Truth:

9:11-12 Words to Live By: Part One, *Pride*, "Only those who know they are sick seek out The Physician. Yet those who perceive themselves as well will in no wise come to Me, keeping Me at bay. They remain seated firmly in the darkness of their own understanding, resting upon their laurels by which they have highly esteemed themselves, says The Lord."

9:14-15 Volume Seven, *Who Among You, O Israel, and Among You, O Olive Branches, Has Fasted Unto Me?! Says The Lord God*, "Why do My servants fast on the Sabbath as I have commanded them? And of you who I did not command, why do you also take part? Yes, you too shall fast, indeed, I will require it of you. Yet only those who present themselves before Me in sincere devotion, as one swallowed up in much sorrow over the absence of The Bridegroom, and over all this death which has come and is coming and shall fill the world with tears and blood, shall be accepted."

9:15 Words to Live By: Part One, *Remembering the Ascension, Looking to The Blessed Hope*, "That which was bitter shall be made sweet, and that which brought tears of sadness shall be turned to great rejoicing. For indeed The Bridegroom was taken from them, and has been a long time in coming. Yet those who have waited with all eagerness shall have their hope realized, and those who watched with steadfast trust shall not be put to shame; neither shall those who have fallen asleep be disappointed."

9:16-17 Words to Live By: Part One, *A Sure Foundation*, "Old houses stand upon old foundations, and new houses upon new foundations. A new house cannot be built atop another, nor does one build a new house upon an old foundation. No, the old house must be torn down and the old foundation removed, making room for the new foundation to be poured, that the new house may rest securely upon it... Behold the house! A house with a sure foundation, a house able to withstand even the strongest of storms, says The Lord."

The Volumes of Truth:

9:16-17 Words to Live By: Part One, *Two Robes*, "Can one wear two robes without constraint? Or can one place one robe over another, and it not tear? Is it wise to put on one robe, while wearing another already? And shall one attempt to wear a robe of white, to conceal a soiled one beneath? Will they not both become unclean? Therefore, take off the one which is soiled and cast it away! That the other may be worn properly and without constraint, lest it tear, revealing your shame, says The Lord YahuShua."

9:35 Volume Four, *Without Spot or Blemish*, "Thus says The Lord to His servant: My son, I came to minister, not to be ministered to. I came to heal the sick, even all who came asking; I bore their infirmities."

9:37-38 Volume Four, *Workers in the Field of The Lord's Harvest*, "Thus says The Lord: Behold, I have sent into My vineyard husbandmen, and one who is to be as a chief husbandman. And all those who are sent are of the same. Even all who seek Me in sincerity and in truth shall serve in like manner. Behold, The Lord over the harvest has sent out a call to every tribe, tongue, people and nation, calling them out, that they might come and work in His field. Yet the laborers are few. For though many labor, few heed the call."

9:38 Volume Seven, *Roaring Lions*, "Behold, I reveal to you a mystery concerning these I have chosen, of whom I am also sending, these who must remain and gather together the second harvest, My witnesses who shall shout The Lord's Proclamation: These shall be left, according to the perception of men who remain upon the earth in that day, yet taken according to those who are changed and come to know My dwelling place... They shall be as vinedressers in My vineyard, men of promise until the time, husbandmen in the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord."

Also see online:

Regarding Fasting

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Fasting

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 10

1 And when He had called His twelve disciples to Him, He gave them power over unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all kinds of sickness and all kinds of disease.

2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these: first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother; 3 Philip and Bartholomew; Thomas and Matthew the tax collector; James the son of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus, whose surname was Thaddaeus; 4 Simon the Cananite; and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed Him.

5 These twelve YahuShua sent out and commanded them, saying: "Do not go into the way of the Gentiles, and do not enter a city of the Samaritans. 6 But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. 7 And as you go, preach, saying, 'The Kingdom of Heaven is at hand.' 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out demons. Freely you have received, freely give.

9 "Provide neither gold nor silver nor copper in your money belts, 10 nor bag for your journey, nor two tunics, nor sandals, nor staffs; for a worker is worthy of his food.

11 "Now whatever city or town you enter, inquire who in it is worthy, and stay there till you go out. 12 And when you go into a household, greet it. 13 If the household is worthy, let your peace come upon it. But if it is not worthy, let your peace return to you.

14 "And whoever will not receive you nor hear your words, when you depart from that house or city, shake off the dust from your feet. 15 Assuredly, I say to you, it will be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment than for that city!

16 "Behold, I send you out as sheep in the midst of wolves. Therefore be wise as serpents and harmless as doves. 17 But beware of men, for they will deliver you up to councils and scourge you in their synagogues. 18 You will be brought before governors and kings for My sake, as a testimony to them and to the Gentiles."

19 "But when they deliver you up, do not worry about how or what you should speak. For it will be given to you in that hour what you should speak. 20 For it is not you who speak, but the Spirit of your Father who speaks in you.

21 "Now brother will deliver up brother to death, and a father his child, and children will rise up against parents and cause them to be put to death. 22 And you will be hated by all for My name's sake. But he who endures to the end will be saved.

23 "When they persecute you in this city, flee to another. For assuredly, I say to you, you will not have gone through the cities of Israel before The Son of Man comes.

24 "A disciple is not above his teacher, nor a servant above his master. 25 It is enough for a disciple that he be like his teacher, and a servant like his master. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more will they call those of his household!

26 "Therefore do not fear them. For there is nothing covered that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known."

27 "Whatever I tell you in the dark, speak in the light; and what you hear in the ear, preach on the housetops. 28 And do not fear those who kill the body but cannot kill the soul. But rather fear Him who is able to destroy both body and soul with eternal fire.

29 "Are not two sparrows sold for a copper coin? And not one of them falls to the ground apart from your Father's will. 30 But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. 31 Do not fear therefore; you are of more value than many sparrows."

32 "Therefore whoever confesses Me before men, him I will also confess before My Father who is in Heaven. 33 But whoever denies Me before men, him I will also deny before My Father who is in Heaven."

34 "Do not think that I came to bring peace on earth. I did not come to bring peace but a sword. 35 For I have come to 'set a man against his father, a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law,' 36 and 'a man's enemies will be those of his own household.'"

37 "He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me. And he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me. 38 And he who does not take his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me. 39 He who finds his life will lose it, and he who loses his life for My sake will find it."

40 "He who receives you receives Me, and he who receives Me receives Him who sent Me. 41 He who receives a prophet in the name of a Prophet shall receive a prophet's reward. And he who receives a righteous man in the name of a Righteous Man shall receive a righteous man's reward. 42 And whosoever gives one of these little ones just a cup of cold water, because he is My disciple, assuredly, I say to you, he shall by no means lose his reward."

The Scriptures of Truth:

10:6 Jeremiah 50:6
10:19 Exodus 4:12
10:35-36 Micah 7:6

The Volumes of Truth:

10:1 Volume One, *Humility and The Word of God*, "Thus says The Lord to His servant: I have bestowed upon you many gifts, and that which was given the twelve shall be yours also. So then, you shall go out and you shall come in. And like the twelve, I shall be with you, and you shall speak on My behalf. Yes, you shall surely testify and give Me glory in the sight and hearing of men; yea, even greater things shall you do."

10:8 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *For a Testimony and as a Lamentation*, "They shall receive only that which comes down from their Father in Heaven. Freely you have received, Timothy, freely give."

10:9 *I Have Purged; Behold, I Shall Wipe Away and Restore*, "Prepare nothing for your journey, nor take anything with you when the time comes, save only those things I command you."

10:9-10 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Slothful Servants*, "Beloved, serve Me as I have loved you, and do so rejoicing as you go, for I am with you. And I shall surely provide all you need, even as I have done from the beginning, says The Lord."

10:11-14 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *A Spectacle For My Name's Sake*, "And when I call you to depart from one place, seek out another, leaving your blessing with those who have given heed, blessing them in My name, even all who have shed tears of repentance upon hearing the Word of The Lord. Yet turn away from those who hate Me, wiping off the dirt from the underside of your shoes as a testament against them."

The Volumes of Truth:

10:14 Volume Three, *The Dust Has Been Shaken Off the Feet of God's Messengers as a Testament Against You, O Churches of Men*, "O arrogant generation, how shall I humble you that you may be saved?! For I tell you the truth, only those who are truly converted in their hearts shall be delivered, only those who have the Testimony of The Messiah AND keep The Commandments shall escape. Thus I have shaken the dust off the feet of My messengers as a testament against you, I have set apart My elect, and of your houses, see, I have left them to you desolate, says The Lord."

10:16-18 Volume Three, *The Mountains Shall Crumble and Fall Upon the Desolate*, "Behold, I had sent to you My apostles, that you might learn of My ways. I had sent to you My prophets, that you might hear the Word of My mouth and receive of My correction. Indeed throughout your generations, I sent to you many servants, as lambs amongst wolves, yet you persecuted and slandered them all. And still I send more, behold, even a multitude as The Father wills, yet as in all times past you will stone them in word and by deed."

10:19 *I Have Purged; Behold, I Shall Wipe Away and Restore*, "Prepare no script, nor rehearse anything; all you need shall be given you, in that self-same hour I call upon you to speak and act on My behalf."

10:22 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Watchmen*, "Those sent to prepare My way before Me shall indeed be persecuted and slandered, hated by all nations because of Me; yes, even by those who say they are My people, yet are not My people."

10:22 Words to Live By: Part One, *Finishing the Race*, "It is the man who endures through the pain, and perseveres through every obstacle, who finishes the race. Yet the man who surrenders all to The Lord will fly with eagle's wings."

10:22 Words to Live By: Part One, *Perseverance*, "Yet oh how blessed are those who persevere with their hearts fixed upon the goal, enduring the pain, for they shall surely receive their reward, says The Lord."

10:24-25 Words to Live By: Part One, *Who Do You Serve*, "No servant is greater than his master. How he serves others shows the master he serves; how he serves his master reveals the master within him; and what the master suffers will his servant suffer also, for he serves in his name."

10:26 Volume Six, *Fulfilled*, "Behold, the time has come. It is time for great things to be shown in the heavens above and upon the earth beneath, for the flood gates to be opened and the storehouses emptied, for all that is hidden to be uncovered."

10:26 Volume Seven, *The Lord Has Spoken and Will Not Repent; Heed His Words and Give Him Glory*, "As it is written: There is nothing concealed which will not be exposed, nor anything hidden which shall not be revealed and brought into the light of day; all will be made known. Therefore, Timothy, fear none of these who persecute you, nor strive over words with them, for they are but flesh."

10:27 Volume Seven, *Woe to Those Who Bear False Witness in The Lord's Name, Saying, "Hear the Word of The Lord," When The Lord Has Not Spoken It*, "Yet let the chosen trumpet MY Word loudly! Let them shout it from the rooftops and spread My Word abroad, by all manner of speaking and devices! For I Myself have sent them! Says The Lord."

The Volumes of Truth:

10:28 Volume Two, *The Judgment of God Is True and Without Question, Yet the Error of the People Is Great*, "For only The One who grants life can take it away. I AM THE LORD! Or have you forgotten whom you shall fear, The One alone who can destroy both body and soul?"

10:28 Volume Three, *The Truth Absolute*, "Behold, I shall pour out in My anger and destroy in My fury! With eternal fire, I shall take vengeance upon all My enemies, until they are utterly consumed! For thus is the second death prepared for the wicked, thus is the second death in which the evil of heart shall be consumed: Destruction and annihilation, blotted out!"

10:32-36 Volume Four, *Be Instant In and Out of Season*, "My sons and daughters, what is trust with abandonment? What is obedience without expectation? Is not your reasonable service love without condition? Yet I tell you the truth, trust is more than letting go. For it remains standing that it must also be shown in your obedience and by your example, and by your willingness to never deny My name, no matter the time or the season.

Beloved, place your loved ones in My hands, as I have said, for at no time were they forsaken. For I am the gate for all My sheep, and they also will hear My voice in the day they are humbled, the day their hearts crack and their pride crumbles. And oh what a cry shall be heard, oh what wailing shall come forth.

Yet are you not also My hands and My feet, My voice, a testimony and a lamentation bearing witness of Me? Therefore, again I say to you, do not deny My name to please others or because of fear. Make no effort to keep the peace for their sakes. Rather as it is written: Proclaim My words; be instant in and out of season; reprove, rebuke and exhort, with all long-suffering, according to that which I have shown you. For one who truly loves Me speaks about Me, and remains faithful at all times and in every season. And one who places Me above all else has shown their loved ones who is first, and what faithfulness truly is. For there is no true love apart from Me, nor can one remain faithful unless they have received of Me.

Therefore to speak of Me in the company of others is to love them. And to deny Me in the company of others is to hate them, whereby you have also revealed that your comfort is of more importance than The Truth, and keeping the peace more important than their lives, says The Lord."

10:32-39 Volume Four, *Who Is First*, "Therefore gird up your loins like men, and serve Me in sincerity and in truth, or serve Me not. For it is far better to do nothing, than to deny Me by concealed works and dark speeches. Nor shall you attempt to justify yourselves by false and erred parables, which you did not receive from Me. For you deal not with children, nor with those who feign ignorance, but with those of your own household, of which you were to be the head. Thus you are to blame. For by your actions you have added to their quandary, when instead you should have quickly set all these crooked paths straight.

For it is written: Whoever confesses Me before men, him I will also confess before My Father who is in Heaven. But whoever denies Me before men, him I will also deny before My Father who is in Heaven. Do not think that I came to bring peace on earth; I did not come to bring peace but a sword. For I have come to set a man against his father, a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; and a man's enemies will be those of his own household. For he who loves father or mother, more than Me, is not worthy of Me. And he who loves son or daughter, more than Me, is not worthy of Me. And he who does not take his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me. He who finds his life will lose it, and he who loses his life for My sake will find it."

10:34 Volume Four, *I Did Not Come to Bring Peace, But a Sword*, "For the time of choosing has come, all shall be sifted; even by this Word shall it be accomplished, a great division! For as it is written: I did not come to bring peace, but a sword, says The Lord."

The Volumes of Truth:

10:34 Volume Seven, *Blow the Trumpet, Sound the Alarm*, "Therefore, again I say to you, blow the Trumpet, My sons. For the time of The Lord's Rebuke has come and the warning must be given. Go, hesitate not! Go forth and make enemies of all peoples and nations! Cause a great division, even within the churches of men! For I have not come forth to give them peace, that they may sit at ease in all their fornications, or to sit idly by as iniquity overtakes them; no, I have not come forth to make peace, but war, a great division! For this is the sword I bring, even to the slaying of every heart, to the breaking up of every false foundation. Behold, I am come forth to divide asunder, to cut in pieces, until all this enmity is torn down, says The Lord."

10:34-36 Volume Four, *Obey God*, "Therefore concerning these holidays of men, which I hate, let all those who have received the love of the Truth depart from them; let the division be made clear."

10:34-38 Volume Five, *Tear Down Every Whitewashed Wall of Abomination*, "Thus says The Lord: Purification of faith starts with the temple in which I dwell, and ends with the house in which My servants dwell...

My sons, you fear a war which is waged already, a battle that has already come. And though I have said that I require peace in the houses of My servants, there can be no peace while abominations stand. Therefore, if peace is taken from a house in the name of righteousness, to rectify that which has polluted My name and My glory, this is acceptable with Me. For you have shown yourselves worthy of Me. Or have you forgotten the sword I bring? Yet My words are only for those who believe, for those willing to set all these crooked paths straight, those who love Me more than these, says The Lord."

10:37-38 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Make Your Decision*, "Those who do not take up their cross and follow Me are not fit to be My disciples, for they have shown themselves unworthy of Me. And how shall one who loves his father or mother, or son or daughter, more than Me, escape? For they too have shown themselves unworthy of Me..."

Therefore, gird up your loins and become the man of God you aspire to be; stand firm for My cause and do not waver; draw very close and receive of Me. For indeed My grace is sufficient for all those who trust in Me, says The Lord."

10:37-39 Volume Two, *Do Not Be Tempted by the World, For Its Ways Lead Only to Blasphemy and Sin*, "Thus says The Risen One: Therefore no more give your love or attention to the things of this world, for they are passing away. Neither shall you love anyone more than Me. Or have you never read these Scriptures: He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me; and he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me; and friendship with the world is enmity with God? Therefore honor Me in spirit and in truth, in accordance with the Scriptures. Stand apart from the ways of this world, and cast away those things which pollute My name and My glory; crucify your lives of old and follow Me!"

10:37-39 Volume Three, *Blessed Are Those Who Overcome For My Name's Sake*, "Therefore, My son, take up your cross and follow Me as I am, and not as you or the churches of men would have Me be. For as it is written: Whoever loves their mother, father, sister, brother, child or close friend, more than Me, is not worthy of Me. And he who does not take up his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me. For he who holds onto his life in this world will lose it, yet he who gives up his life for My sake will find it..."

So then, do I call you to serve Me? I do, if you are willing to serve Me in all righteousness, without compromise."

The Volumes of Truth:

10:38-39 Volume Two, *Living Sacrifices*, "For I tell you the truth, to walk where The Son of God walks, you must become like Me; crucifying your lives of old, separating yourselves from the bitter enmity which is of this world and the churches of men, living sacrifices who seek to please The Father in all their ways. For it is written: If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself and take up his cross, and follow Me. For whoever desires to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it. For what profit is it to a man if he gains the whole world, and loses his own soul? Or what will a man give in exchange for his soul? Therefore, those who strive to hold onto their life in this world will lose it, having already become dead men's bones in a wasteland of many sorrows, leading and following others on the wide path to destruction.

Beloved, what are all these things of this world compared with your life? What is their worth? And what of all these works of man? Are they not passing away? Again I ask you, what is their value? I tell you the truth, whoever loves anything in this world, more than Me, is not worthy of Me. For I am The Only Way, The Only Truth and The Only Life. There is nothing apart from Me."

10:39, 42 Words To Live By: Part One, *The Reward*, "For they have called upon the name of The Lord, in sincerity and in truth, and have given up everything to follow Him. Indeed, they have received their reward."

10:41-42 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Make Your Decision*, "And in that day, the prophet's reward shall be yours also, if you too remain faithful."

10:41-42 Words To Live By: Part Two, *In My Footsteps*, "Beloved, I delight in that which one gives to another in My name, and by the works of their own hands and feet in all righteousness. This is the tithe in which I delight most. Therefore if one comes to you, saying, 'Give me a cup of water,' give them a drink in My name."

Also see online:

Regarding Spiritual Warfare

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Spiritual_Warfare

Regarding Spiritual Gifts

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Spiritual_Gifts

Regarding Scoffers

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Scoffers

God Speaks Regarding Those Who Bear False Witness Against His Servants

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/God_Speaks_Regarding_Those_Who_Bear_False_Witness

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 11

1 Now it came to pass, when YahuShua finished commanding His twelve disciples, that He departed from there to teach and to preach in their cities.

2 And when John had heard in prison about the works of YahuShua, he sent a message by his disciples, 3 and said to Him, "Are You The Coming One, or do we look for another?"

4 YahuShua answered and said to them, "Go and tell John the things which you hear and see: 5 The blind see and the lame walk; the lepers are cleansed and the deaf hear; the dead are raised up and the poor have the Gospel preached to them. 6 And blessed is he who is not offended because of Me."

7 As they departed, YahuShua began to say to the multitudes concerning John: "What did you go out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken by the wind?

8 But what did you go out to see? A man clothed in soft garments? Indeed, those who wear soft clothing are in kings' houses. 9 But what did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I say to you, and more than a prophet. 10 For this is he of whom it is written: 'Behold, I send My messenger before Your face, who will prepare Your way before You.'

11 "Assuredly, I say to you, among those born of women there has not risen one greater than John the Baptist, but he who is least in the Kingdom of Heaven is greater than he. 12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now, the Kingdom of Heaven suffers violence, and the violent try to seize it by force. 13 For all the prophets and the Law prophesied until John. 14 And if you are willing to receive it, he is Elijah who is to come. 15 He who has ears to hear, let him hear!

16 "But to what shall I liken this generation? It is like children sitting in the marketplaces and calling to their companions, 17 and saying: 'We played the flute for you, and you did not dance; we mourned to you, and you did not lament.' 18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, 'He has a demon.' 19 The Son of Man came eating and drinking, and they say, 'Look, a glutton and a winebibber, a friend of tax collectors and sinners!' But wisdom is justified by her children."

20 Then He began to rebuke the cities in which most of His mighty works had been done, because they did not repent: 21 "Woe to you, Chorazin! Woe to you, Bethsaida! For if the mighty works which were done in you had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes. 22 But I say to you, it will be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon in the day of judgment than for you.

23 "And you, Capernaum, who are exalted to heaven, will be brought down to Sheol. For if the mighty works which were done in you had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day. 24 But I say to you that it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment than for you."

25 At that time YahuShua said, "I thank You, Father, Lord of Heaven and Earth, that You have hidden these things from the wise and prudent and have revealed them to babes. 26 Even so, Father, for so it seemed good in Your sight. 27 "All things have been delivered to Me by My Father, and no one knows The Son except The Father. Nor does anyone know The Father except The Son, and the one to whom The Son wills to reveal Him.

28 "Come to Me, all you who labor and are heavy-laden, and I will give you rest. 29 Take My yoke upon you and learn from Me, for I am gentle and lowly in heart, and in Me you will find rest for your souls. 30 For My yoke is easy and My burden is light."

The Scriptures of Truth:

11:5 Isaiah 29:18; 61:1

11:10 Malachi 3:1

11:28-29 John 14:27, Philippians 4:7

11:13-14 Malachi 4:4-6

These verses have a two-fold fulfillment: First through John the Baptist (Matthew 11:14); then in the Day of The Lord, through the 144,000 (The Volumes of Truth, Volume Three, "The Last Trump")

11:23 Regarding Sheol ("hades")

See online: *The False Doctrine of Hell and Eternal Torment Exposed Bible/Letter Study*

<https://rb.gy/wz75yb>

The Volumes of Truth:

11:5 Volume Four, *Without Spot or Blemish*, "Thus says The Lord to His servant: My son, I came to minister, not to be ministered to. I came to heal the sick, even all who came asking; I bore their infirmities."

11:14 Volume Three, *The Last Trump*, "My watchmen are called, My prophets sent; they prepare My way before Me. And if you are willing to receive it, they are John and Elijah, My witnesses, even 144,000; and behold, they shall surely baptize with My Word and fire."

11:19 Words to Live By: Part One, *Evident*, "If wisdom is justified by her children, then the folly of fools is evident and the way of the wicked is death."

11:19 Words to Live By: Part One, *Choose Me*, "For is it not written: 'Wisdom is justified by her children'? Therefore, here is wisdom: CHOOSE ME! Says The Lord."

11:21-24 Volume Five, *Judgment and Mercy*, "Thus says The Lord: In the Consummation, all judged according to their works shall surely die. Yet in that day, if one calls upon the name of Salvation, in true repentance, with sincere remorse in their heart, they will not be judged; behold, they shall pass from judgment into life. For I look upon the heart, I discern the thoughts and judge the innermost intentions; nothing is hidden before Me. Therefore when the multitudes are judged, they will indeed be judged according to their works. For the books shall be opened and their works will be made known, even every idle word, and they shall be condemned. Yet again I say to you, those who call upon the name of The Holy One of Israel in sincerity and in truth, humbling themselves before Him, taking full responsibility for their works, confessing their sin, shall receive mercy. For YahuShua and His works now stand in their place, interceding on their behalf. For The Gift is never-ending, and all who come to Me will I in no wise turn away."

11:21-24 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Let Them Eat Silence*, "For as it is written, a man is defiled by that which is brought forth from his heart and given voice by his mouth. Moreover, on the Day of Judgment he will surely give answer for every word he has spoken in his arrogance, to justify his rebellion, all in the name of pride. I AM THE LORD."

11:25 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Blood Pours Down*, "Lo, I have nourished and brought forth young children to weep in your places, for you were unwilling."

11:25 Volume Two, *The Judgment of God Is True and Without Question, Yet the Error of the People Is Great*, "For the wisdom of the wise has perished, and the knowledge of the prudent has turned to dust."

11:27 Volume Four, *Spoils of War*, "I am Lord over Heaven and Earth, over good and evil; ALL are subject to My will, even to My every word."

11:27 Volume Seven, *A Day of Thick Clouds and Darkness, Bitter Sorrows... The Day of Deliverance and Judgment, The Day of The Lord*, "For I have created all things, and through My Son they are and were created. And all that is Mine, I have given to Him... All flesh is given into His hand; whether from death unto life eternal, or from life unto death eternal, all is given into His hand."

The Volumes of Truth:

11:27 Volume Three, *To the Church Which Bears the Name, Jehovah*, "And to know The Son is to know The Father, for The Father and The Son are One... For in the beginning was The Word, and The Word was with God and The Word was God; and behold, The Word became flesh and dwelt among you—Immanu El."

11:28-30 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Begin Again in Me*, "Indeed, come all who struggle and are heavy-laden, and I will give you rest. Take My yoke upon you and learn from Me, for I am gentle and lowly in heart, and in Me you will find rest for your souls. For My yoke is easy, and My burden light, for all those who trust in Me."

11:28-30 Volume Seven, *Proclaim The Name of The Lord*, "And He shall look upon the joy of His heart with gladness, and the blessing shall be fulfilled: He shall bless them and keep them, and make His face to shine upon them; He shall be gracious to them, and lift up His countenance upon them, and grant them peace... And behold, The King of Peace shall overflow, and His people shall be satisfied and have rest, our joy complete. Therefore, blessed are all those who seek forgiveness in YahuShua HaMashiach, and also receive. For in His name shall all find freedom, solace under the shadow of His healing wings."

11:28-30 Volume Five, *I AM HE*, "My sons and daughters, from the beginning, I AM WHO I AM and shall be. Even to the end, I AM HE. From everlasting to everlasting, I AM. In this shall you find rest and know peace, says The Lord.

Therefore no longer bind yourselves to what you see, nor concern yourselves with the things of this world and its evil ways. Free yourselves by the knowledge I have given you, by the understanding that I AM WHO I AM, freedom in the knowing I AM HE. Beloved ones, I have defeated the world, I have overcome your sins; death is put to death because of Me. Behold, I am risen, death is turned backward—only life is and shall be."

Also see online:

Regarding Prophets (True)

[https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Prophets_\(True\)](https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Prophets_(True))

Regarding the Final Judgment

https://www.answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Final_Judgment

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 12

1 At that time YahuShua went through the grainfields on the Sabbath. And His disciples were hungry, and began to pluck heads of grain and to eat. 2 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said to Him, "Look, Your disciples are doing what is not lawful to do on the Sabbath!"

3 But He said to them, "Have you not read what David did when he was hungry, he and those who were with him, 4 how he entered the house of God and ate the showbread which was not lawful for him to eat, nor for those who were with him, but only for the priests? 5 Or have you not read in the Law that on the Sabbath the priests in the temple profane the Sabbath, and are blameless? 6 Yet I say to you that in this place there is One greater than the temple. 7 But if you had known what this means, 'I desire mercy and not sacrifice,' you would not have condemned the guiltless. 8 For The Son of Man is Lord of the Sabbath."

9 Now when He had departed from there, He went into their synagogue. 10 And behold, there was a man who had a withered hand. And they asked Him, saying, "Is it lawful to heal on the Sabbath?"—that they might accuse Him.

11 Then He said to them, "What man is there among you who has one sheep, and if it falls into a pit on the Sabbath, will not lay hold of it and lift it out? 12 Of how much more value then is a man than a sheep? Therefore it is lawful to do good on the Sabbath."

13 Then He said to the man, "Stretch out your hand." And he stretched it out, and it was restored as whole as the other. 14 Then the Pharisees went out and plotted against Him, how they might destroy Him.

15 But when YahuShua knew it, He withdrew from there. And many people followed Him, and He healed them all. 16 Yet He warned them not to make Him known, 17 that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying: 18 "Behold! My Servant whom I have chosen, My Beloved in whom My soul is well pleased! I will put My Spirit upon Him, and He will declare justice to the Gentiles."

19 "He will not quarrel nor cry out, nor will anyone hear His voice in the streets. 20 A bruised reed He will not break, and smoking flax He will not quench, till He sends forth justice to victory, 21 and in His name Gentiles will trust."

22 Then one was brought to Him who was demon-possessed, blind and mute, and YahuShua healed him, so that he could both speak and see. 23 And all the multitudes were amazed and said, "Could this be The Son of David?"

24 Now when the Pharisees heard it they said, "This fellow does not cast out demons except by Beelzebub, the ruler of the demons."

25 But YahuShua knew their thoughts, and said to them: "Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation, and every city or house divided against itself will not stand.

26 "If Satan casts out Satan, he is divided against himself. How then will his kingdom stand? 27 And if I cast out demons by Beelzebub, by whom do your sons cast them out? Therefore they shall be your judges. 28 But if I cast out demons by the Spirit of God, surely the Kingdom of God has come upon you.

29 "Or how can one enter a strong man's house and plunder his goods, unless he first binds the strong man? And then he will plunder his house. 30 He who is not with Me is against Me, and he who does not gather with Me scatters abroad."

31 "Therefore I say to you, every sin and blasphemy will be forgiven men, but blaspheming the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven. 32 Anyone who speaks a word against The Son of Man, it will be forgiven him. But whoever continues to speak against the Holy Spirit, it will not be forgiven him, neither in this age nor in the age to come."

33 "Either make the tree good and its fruit good, or else make the tree bad and its fruit bad, for a tree is known by its fruit.

34 "Brood of vipers! How can you, being evil, speak good things? For out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks."

35 "A good man out of the good treasure of his heart brings forth good things, and an evil man out of the evil treasure brings forth evil things.

36 "But I say to you that for every idle word men may speak, they will give account of it in the day of judgment. 37 For by your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned."

38 Then some of the scribes and Pharisees answered, saying, "Teacher, we want to see a sign from You."

39 But He answered and said to them, "An evil and adulterous generation seeks after a sign, and no sign will be given to it except the sign of the prophet Jonah. 40 For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish, so will The Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

41 "The men of Nineveh will rise up in the judgment with this generation and condemn it, because they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and indeed a greater than Jonah is here.

42 "The queen of the South will rise up in the judgment with this generation and condemn it, for she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and indeed a greater than Solomon is here."

43 "When an unclean spirit goes out of a man, he goes through dry places, seeking rest, and finds none.

44 "Then he says, 'I will return to my house from which I came.' And when he comes, he finds it empty, swept, and put in order.

45 "Then he goes and takes with him seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter and dwell there, and the last state of that man is worse than the first. So shall it also be with this wicked generation."

46 While He was still talking to the multitudes, behold, His mother and brothers stood outside, seeking to speak with Him. 47 Then one said to Him, "Look, Your mother and Your brothers are standing outside, seeking to speak with You."

48 But He answered and said to the one who told Him, "Who is My mother and who are My brothers?" 49 And He stretched out His hand toward His disciples and said, "Here are My mother and My brothers! 50 For whoever does the will of My Father in Heaven is My brother and sister and mother."

The Scriptures of Truth:

12:1 Deuteronomy 23:25
12:3 1 Samuel 21:6
12:7 Hosea 6:6
12:18 Isaiah 42:1-4
12:33 Matthew 7:16-20
12:40 Jonah 1:17
12:41 Jonah 3:5
12:42 1 Kings 10:1-13
12:43-45 Proverbs 26:11, 2 Peter 2:20-22

The Volumes of Truth:

12:8 Volume Three, *You Shall Not Desecrate the Sabbath*, "For it is written: It is easier for the heavens and the earth to pass away, than for one tittle of The Law to fail. For the spirit of The Law is shown in The Messiah's vesture, He being the same One who taught you The Law anew, by His example and by His every word and deed. For The Law is fulfilled in The Messiah; indeed, He is the goal at which the Torah aims. Thus He is The Lord of The Law and of the Sabbath."

12:12 Volume Three, *The Dust Has Been Shaken Off the Feet of God's Messengers as a Testament Against You, O Churches of Men*, "Churches of men, know you not, the seventh day of the week is the day you shall remember and keep holy, and do no works therein except that which is good and upholds the cause of the fatherless, the widow and the needy?"

12:25-26 Volume One, *Know That Which Has Been Poured Out—The Word of God*, "Therefore listen to Timothy, for he speaks for Me, he hears My voice. Behold, he has sat in My presence and strives to obey all I ask of him. Do not say then, nor conceive any notion within your heart, that he may be deceived by the devil. Or have you never read these Scriptures: Every kingdom divided against itself will surely be brought to ruin, and every house divided against itself will collapse. If satan also is divided against himself, how then will his kingdom stand?"

12:29 Volume Two, *As God Is Three Aspects, All as One, So Too Is the Coming of The Son of Man*, "Here is wisdom: The Son of Man comes at a day and hour unknown, to spoil the house of the strong man. And that which belongs to The Lord shall be taken, and that which is of the strong man shall be left."

The Volumes of Truth:

12:30 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *As You Have Received, So Shall You Give*, "Thus says The Lord: Whoever receives My message receives Me, and I sanctify them. Yet whoever does not receive My message is against Me. And he who does not gather with Me scatters abroad, as it is written."

12:31-32 Volume Two, *Woe to the Church Called Roman and Catholic*, "Yet woe to you who blaspheme the Spirit; from you forgiveness has fled away! Behold, destruction waits for you as you continue to tread the wide path!"

12:33 Volume One, *Know That Which Has Been Poured Out—The Word of God*, "For a good tree brings forth good fruit, but a corrupt tree brings forth evil fruit; neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit."

12:33-35 Volume Two, *To the Church Who Dwells in the Midst Of and Sits Upon Seven Hills*, "For the fruit of the people is corrupt, their bounty wickedness, producing only rebellion against The Lord! Yet you, O church of harlots, are worse still! For with what can I compare you, and who are you like? You are a whole congregation of sly and deceitful snakes, a vicious den of vipers from which a great hissing has come forth against The Lord and His anointed, a den of thieves who cease not from robbing Me, captive children whose fathers persecuted and murdered those sent to them!"

12:33-35 Words to Live By: Part One, *Who You Are*, "Who you are at home reveals the person you remain. Therefore, do not be as the hypocrite who has two faces, for I see all your doings, I know your heart. For by a man's actions is his heart revealed, and by his mouth is he defined before others, says The Lord YahuShua."

12:34-35 Volume Three, *The Truth Absolute*, "THE DAYS ARE EVIL! The light of the eye has darkened, iniquity fills the heart, and sins of every kind come forth from the people without respite! They do not relent, nor has one truly turned aside! For out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks, and those void of the Spirit can not discern. Therefore those with unclean lips prosper, and the desolate kiss them upon the mouth."

12:36-37 Volume Five, *Judgment and Mercy*, "Thus says The Lord: In the Consummation, all judged according to their works shall surely die. Yet in that day, if one calls upon the name of Salvation, in true repentance, with sincere remorse in their heart, they will not be judged; behold, they shall pass from judgment into life. For I look upon the heart, I discern the thoughts and judge the innermost intentions; nothing is hidden before Me. Therefore when the multitudes are judged, they will indeed be judged according to their works. For the books shall be opened and their works will be made known, even every idle word, and they shall be condemned. Yet again I say to you, those who call upon the name of The Holy One of Israel in sincerity and in truth, humbling themselves before Him, taking full responsibility for their works, confessing their sin, shall receive mercy. For YahuShua and His works now stand in their place, interceding on their behalf. For The Gift is never-ending, and all who come to Me will I in no wise turn away."

12:36-37 Volume Two, *Judgment, Transgression, and The Word*, "Indeed, all shall give an account on that day, even of every idle word."

12:36-37 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Let Them Eat Silence*, "For as it is written, a man is defiled by that which is brought forth from his heart and given voice by his mouth. Moreover, on the Day of Judgment he will surely give answer for every word he has spoken in his arrogance, to justify his rebellion, all in the name of pride. I AM THE LORD."

The Volumes of Truth:

12:40 Volume Two, *Proclaim NOT the Hell of the Churches of Men*, "Again I say, repent, and have greater understanding of My Mercy, which endures forever. For The Son of Man did indeed sleep in the heart of the earth, His tomb, for three days and three nights, yet by no means did He descend into the evils of man's imaginings!"

12:43-45 Volume Three, *Follow Me*, "Indeed many of you have asked of Me forgiveness, and I have washed you in My own blood; are you not then married to Me? How is it then that you still play the harlot, returning to those things which are not lawful, taking pleasure in those things I hate? Thus as it is written, I will surely correct and discipline all those I love. For I do not change.

Therefore I have called forth the watchmen, My prophets, of whom you shall know by their fruits and by their sword (the fruits of which the devil can not duplicate—imitate, yes; duplicate, no). Therefore, woe to those who do not embrace their words and ignore their correction. For it would have been better for you if you had never met them, nor heard them, and remained in ignorance. Yet you have heard them. Thus you are bound by their words, a cord which can not be cut."

Also see online:

God Speaks About the Sabbath

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/God_Speaks_About_The_Sabbath

Regarding Scoffers

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Scoffers

Regarding Sin

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Sin

Regarding the Final Judgment

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Final_Judgment

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 13

1 On the same day YahuShua went out of the house and sat by the sea. 2 And great multitudes were gathered together to Him, so that He got into a boat and sat, and the whole multitude stood on the shore.

3 Then He spoke many things to them in parables, saying: "Behold, a sower went out to sow. 4 And as he sowed, some seed fell by the wayside, and the birds came and devoured them.

5 "Some fell on stony places, where they did not have much earth, and they immediately sprang up because they had no depth of earth. 6 But when the sun was up they were scorched, and because they had no root they withered away.

7 "And some fell among thorns, and the thorns sprang up and choked them.

8 "But others fell on good ground and yielded a crop: some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty. 9 He who has ears to hear, let him hear!"

10 And the disciples came and said to Him, "Why do You speak to them in parables?"

11 He answered and said to them, "Because it has been given to you to know the mysteries of the Kingdom of Heaven, but to them it has not been given. 12 For whoever has, to him more will be given, and he will have abundance; but whoever does not have, even what he has will be taken away from him.

13 "Therefore I speak to them in parables, because seeing they do not see, and hearing they do not hear, nor do they understand. 14 And in them the prophecy of Isaiah is fulfilled, which says: 'Hearing you will hear and shall not understand, and seeing you will see and not perceive. 15 For the hearts of this people have grown dull. Their ears are hard of hearing, and their eyes they have closed, lest they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears, lest they should understand with their hearts and turn, so that I should heal them.'

16 "But blessed are your eyes for they see, and your ears for they hear. 17 For assuredly, I say to you that many prophets and righteous men desired to see what you see, and did not see it, and to hear what you hear, and did not hear it."

18 "Therefore hear the parable of the sower: 19 When anyone hears the Word of the kingdom, and does not understand it, then the wicked one comes and snatches away what was sown in his heart. This is he who received seed by the wayside.

20 "But he who received the seed on stony places, this is he who hears the Word and immediately receives it with joy. 21 Yet he has no root in himself, but endures only for awhile. For when tribulation or persecution arises because of the Word, immediately he stumbles.

22 "Now he who received seed among the thorns is he who hears the Word, and the cares of this world and the deceitfulness of riches choke the Word, and he becomes unfruitful.

23 "But he who received seed on the good ground is he who hears the Word and understands it, who indeed bears fruit and produces: some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty."

24 Another parable He put forth to them, saying: "The Kingdom of Heaven is like a man who sowed good seed in his field. 25 But while he was sleeping, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat and went his way. 26 But when the grain had sprouted and produced a crop, then the tares also appeared.

27 "So the servants of the owner came and said to him, 'Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? How then does it have tares?'

28 "He said to them, 'An enemy has done this.' The servants said to him, 'Do you want us then to go and gather them up?'

29 "But he said, 'No, lest while you gather up the tares you also uproot the wheat with them. 30 Let both grow together until the harvest, and at the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, "First gather together the tares and bind them in bundles to burn them, but gather the wheat into my barn.'"

31 Another parable He put forth to them, saying: "The Kingdom of Heaven is like a mustard seed, which a man took and sowed in his field, 32 which indeed is the least of all the seeds; but when it is grown it is greater than the herbs and becomes a tree, so that the birds of the air come and nest in its branches."

33 Another parable He spoke to them: "The Kingdom of Heaven is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal till it was all leavened."

34 All these things YahuShua spoke to the multitude in parables, 35 that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying: "I will open My mouth in parables; I will utter things kept secret from the foundation of the world."

36 Then YahuShua sent the multitude away and went into the house. And His disciples came to Him, saying, "Explain to us the parable of the tares of the field."

37 He answered and said to them: "He who sows the good seed is The Son of Man. 38 The field is the world, the good seeds are the sons of the Kingdom, but the tares are the sons of the wicked one. 39 The enemy who sowed them is the devil, the harvest is the end of the age, and the reapers are the angels.

40 "Therefore as the tares are gathered and burned in the fire, so it will be at the end of this age. 41 The Son of Man will send out His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all things that offend, and those who practice lawlessness, 42 and will cast them into the furnace of fire. There will be wailing and gnashing of teeth. 43 Then the righteous will shine forth as the sun in the Kingdom of their Father. He who has ears to hear, let him hear!"

44 "Again, the Kingdom of Heaven is like treasure hidden in a field, which a man found and hid; and for joy over it he goes and sells all that he has and buys that field."

45 "Again, the Kingdom of Heaven is like a merchant seeking beautiful pearls, 46 who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had and bought it."

47 "Again, the Kingdom of Heaven is like a dragnet that was cast into the sea and gathered some of every kind, 48 which, when it was full, they drew to shore. And they sat down and gathered the good into vessels, but threw the bad away."

49 "So it will be at the end of the age. The angels will come forth, separate the wicked from among the just, 50 and cast them into the furnace of fire. There will be wailing and gnashing of teeth."

51 YahuShua said to them, "Have you understood all these things?" They said to Him, "Yes, Lord."

52 Then He said to them, "Therefore every scribe instructed concerning the Kingdom of Heaven is like a householder who brings out of his treasure new and old."

53 Now it came to pass, when YahuShua had finished these parables, that He departed from there. 54 When He had come to His own country, He taught them in their synagogue, so that they were astonished and said, "Where did this Man get this wisdom and these mighty works? 55 Is this not the carpenter's son? Is not His mother called Mary? And His brothers James, Joses, Simon, and Judas? 56 And His sisters, are they not all with us? Where then did this Man get all these things?"

57 So they were offended at Him. But YahuShua said to them, "A prophet is not without honor except in his own country and in his own house." 58 Now He did not do many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

The Scriptures of Truth:

13:14 Isaiah 6:9-10

13:34-35 Psalm 78:2

13:43 Daniel 12:3

The Volumes of Truth:

13:7, 14-15, 22, 30, 40-42, 50 Volume Seven, *I Am Calling You Out: Part One*, "How long shall My people treat Me as one who is made to stand afar off, as one who must wait in an outer room? How then shall the dull of hearing hear My voice and the weak clasp the hem of My robe? Beloved, you have lost your grasp, yet are unaware! Your feet have become entangled amongst briars and thorns, yet you have made no effort to loose them! For who can endure the Day of The Lord? Who is able to stand in the Day of Judgment? Who, in all the earth, is able to pass through the fiery furnace unharmed?!"

The Volumes of Truth:

13:3-4, 7, 18, 22 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *A Trying of Your Trust, a Testing of Your Resolve... Your Faith Revealed*, "Therefore you must ask yourselves, little flock, 'Where have all these seeds been sown? Have they taken root? Or are they choked by the multitude of weeds which have sprung up?' Beware, for the birds gather, and wait eagerly to devour all seeds which have fallen by the wayside."

13:5-7, 20-22 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *My Bride Is Chosen*, "Thus as a flower which springs up in a stony place, as a plant which has no depth of earth, so also are you, little flock. For your trust is easily toppled, and your faith withers for lack of water, for you have no root. Behold, many thorns have sprung up, yet you make no effort to break free!"

13:5-7, 20-22, 25, 30, 38-42 Volume Three, *The Sower Has Sown, Yet the Seeds Have Fallen Among Thorns and Stony Places*, "Thus says The Lord: What is done is done, yet need not be. For many remain lost in confusion, hearing the Word of My mouth, yet denying the power thereof.

Therefore, woe to the nay-sayers! Woe, I say to you! For you have failed to discern; indeed, you refuse to understand. For you can not bear to hear the Truth Absolute, nor will you accept Me as I truly am. For you long for that which is malleable, embracing only that which yields to your own perverse desires and expectations. Behold, the Spirit of Truth has departed from you; My hand is removed.

Thus you remain lost in the deceptions of this world and the churches of men, leaning always upon your own preconceived notions of what you think the truth is and should be, reconciling within yourself that you know the will of God and the meaning of the Word, as you twist the Scriptures to your own shame. I do not know you! Such arrogant, high-minded children who call of themselves Christian! False servants who cease not from polluting My name and My glory, stomping upon the new faith sprouting in others, persecuting and slandering all those I send!

And so it is fulfilled: In stony places has the Word of God been sown, springing forth quickly in the hearts of those whose ears yet hear and whose eyes yet see, yet when the heat of persecution comes, oh how quickly they fall away. Therefore, woe to the nay-sayers; woe to all who lead My people astray! For I am come forth to reap, to gather My own, and to punish those who sow seeds of dissension and falsehood in My Garden, says The Lord."

13:7, 22 Volume Three, *Awake, All You Churches of Men*, "Repent therefore, and tear down all you have built up in My name, for yourselves, of yourselves, to your own glory. Tear it all down, and begin again in Me. Obey My Word as it is written, cast off all you have written, and walk no more in the way set forth by the founders. Break up this fallow ground, and sow no more among all these briars and thorns, and I may yet receive you, says The Lord."

13:7, 22 Words to Live By: Part One, *The Kingdom*, "The Kingdom of God is a garden, set apart from the many schemes of the adversary, a place of rest free of briars and thorns."

13:11-12 Words To Live By: Part Two, *The Water of Siloam*, "Men do not have understanding of the Scriptures in themselves. Rather it is a gift from God, received through the Holy Spirit, given to those who have placed all their trust in The Holy One, embracing Me as I truly am. Or have you never read this Scripture: The fear of The Lord is the beginning of wisdom, and the knowledge of The Holy One is understanding? Therefore to those who have received is all revealed, and to those who have not received is all shut away. Shall the darkness understand the light? For only those of The Light, bathed in His glory, shall see; the rest left blinded."

The Volumes of Truth:

13:11 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Given to Teach*, "For only those who have ears to hear are given to teach; yet to the rest, it is not given."

13:12 Words to Live By: Part One, *Reformation*, "Why does the heathen rage and shake his fist toward Heaven? Behold, he shall fall with none to catch him, and great shall be his fall! Yet the one who reaches for Me shall be lifted up, and the one who extends the hand shall know My dwelling place. For as it is written: Whoever has, to him more will be given, and he shall have an abundance; but whoever does not have, even what he has shall be taken away, until the Time of Reformation is complete, says The Lord."

13:13-15 Volume Seven, *I Shall Remove My Hand and My Spirit Shall Be Withdrawn, and That Purposed From the Beginning Shall Be Done, It Shall Be Accomplished Swiftly*, "It is written: The heart of this people has waxed gross, their ears are very dull of hearing and their eyes they have shut, lest at any time they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears and understand with their heart, and be fully converted, and I should heal them. Yet they have not returned to Me, nor will they repent. How then shall I heal them?"

13:13-15 Letters From Timothy, *Tithing*, "Yet today the voice of God is not with His people as it was then, for it is written: The heart of this people has waxed gross, their ears are very dull of hearing and their eyes they have shut, lest at any time they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears and understand with their heart, and be fully converted, and I should heal them, says The Lord."

13:13-15 Volume Seven, *The Voice of The Almighty God*, "For I will, and it is done; I speak, and it is heard. Yea, My voice resounds in all the earth, yet few have ears to hear. And though My voice is made known, even in all the world, still the people refuse to hear; indeed, they hate the sound of My voice! Yet you, Timothy, have embraced My voice, and your ears I have opened. Thus when I speak, you hear and also write and blow the Trumpet; so also is My voice carried upon the four winds of heaven, broadcast in every corner, entering into every ear. Yet as it is written: The heart of this people has waxed gross, their ears are dull of hearing and their eyes they have shut, lest at any time they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears and understand with their heart and be fully converted, and I should heal them."

13:13-17, 43 Volume One, *Run From the Forest and Loose All That Binds You*, "For Salvation had come and has remained in the midst of you, even from the beginning, freely offered to all people since the time of Immanu El on earth. Yet the people refuse to see, nor will they listen; their eyes are blinded, their ears deaf. For the nations have no love for the Truth, for they barter for falsehoods and set up their exchange upon lies. They are lost, wandering aimlessly in a forest without hope, amongst many tall trees of abomination, with darkness and deceit on every side.

Yet those who have received eyes to see, see the way ahead clearly and without obstruction, and follow it. And those who have received ears to hear, hear the Truth and obey it. For the way of the upright is well lit, it is not at all hidden, though the men of this world cease not from trying to cover it. Yet the more they strive to push it down, hide it by force and cover it over, the greater will it shine forth, bursting forth from its hold, filling the entire earth, devouring all darkness in its path and transforming all things in its wake! Behold, the time has come! The Day is very near! The Thief shall enter the house and steal away all who are not tied down, fastened, or shackled to the house. And all those in whom He sees of Himself shall surely be gone from this place! Says The Lord."

The Volumes of Truth:

13:16 The Blessed, *Blessed Are Those Who Believe in Me*, "Blessed are those who have eyes to see and ears to hear."

13:23 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *A Trying of Your Trust, a Testing of Your Resolve... Your Faith Revealed*, "Thus only that which is first shall bear fruit; for that which is foremost bears fruit according to the Seed and The One who has sown it."

13:23 Volume Four, *Awaken... Partake of The Living Bread*, "Thus says The Lord YahuShua: There are none here who have come into perfection, a finishing of that which I Myself have planted within you and watered.

Therefore, understand the Word of My mouth and that which is set before you, even upon each of your plates: I have bore you, even twice have you come forth; first by water and blood in the flesh, and a second time in the Spirit, yea even a third time when you shall come into glory. And behold, that which is first sown in your hearts is The Living Word. And that which grows from Me bears fruit, according to the food and drink I provide, the written Word. Therefore both are necessary, yet one must be first."

13:23 Volume Three, *Born Again*, "So then, My son, you are reborn in the Spirit and have embraced the new heart I have given you, but by no means is this birth complete. For you are indeed that fruit which is still ripening, as you have said. In this you have spoken well, by the wisdom I have given you. For as it is written: I am The True Vine, and My Father is The Vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away; and every branch that bears fruit He prunes, that it may bear even more fruit."

13:23 Volume Two, *Bear Much Fruit, the Harvest Is Near*, "Oh My beloved, you were once sick, mortally ill. Yet now you are healed in Me, now you are restored because of Me—My body, My bride, My precious flower, My pleasant plant, of which I shall pluck from the earth at the time appointed, replanted in the Garden at dawn on the new day. Therefore come forth, all My people, and flourish in the light of The Lord, and bear much fruit in The Beloved! Says The Lord."

13:25, 30, 40-42 Volume One, *Run From the Forest and Loose All That Binds You*, "And tomorrow evil shall come in, allowed only for a short season, that My people may be tested and the multitudes divided, a sifting of the wheat for the harvest—some to the first, while many others left to the second, with all tares burned in the fire."

13:30, 39 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Enemies of The Lord, Come Forth*, "And lo, the sickles are placed in the hands of the reapers, the first harvest is ready."

13:30, 40-43 Volume Four, *Feed My Sheep*, "Therefore, again I tell you, the time has come and the day is near, when the harvest shall be gathered together, the bundles tied and set in their places. And all who reject The Life will no more be My children, they shall cease. They shall be broken off and thrown into the fire, and like dry branches they will be burned up, utterly consumed. And of those who remain in The Vine and bear fruit, these shall receive life anew, even life everlasting."

The Volumes of Truth:

13:30, 41-42 Letters From Timothy, *The Parable of The Great Landowner and His Beloved Sheep*, "The shepherd waited patiently, until all who knew the sound of His voice had gathered to him. Then at the time appointed, the shepherd took them out of the field, setting them in safety, apart from all that offends. Then the landowner came forth from his house, in great anger and haste, and slew every ravaging wolf and burned the field with fire, purging it of all disease."

13:30, 40-42, 49-50 Volume Seven, *Depart From Me*, "Thus says The Lord whose name is one, to His people who are not His people; thus is the witness which I declare against you, which I speak by Myself, of Myself, in My own name: I never knew you! Depart from Me! Depart, all you workers of hypocrisy and lawlessness! Depart into the furnace, into refinement and death, the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord! For the lake of My burning heart is a consuming fire, and in the heat of My jealousy I shall purify My people seven times, until only that which bears My likeness remains—the refined lifted up, the wicked consumed, destruction of every kind of evil!"

13:30, 40-43, 49-50 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Hidden Treasures in the Fields of the First Harvest*, "Therefore let all things be separated, let all choose and make their decision; let the first harvest be separated, bundled and taken, and let the rest be left to be purged by fire."

13:40-42 Words to Live By: Part One, *The Justice of God*, "Thus is the wrath of God, thus is the Day of The Lord's Anger: Destruction in a moment, a tearing down, a wiping away, a great threshing, a carrying away of all that offends!"

13:40-42 Volume Three, *Blessed Are Those Who Overcome For My Name's Sake*, "And that which is against God shall be purged by fire. Even all that offends shall be destroyed and come to a swift end."

13:40-43, 49-50 Volume Four, *Workers in the Field of The Lord's Harvest*, "Therefore all who harbor evil thoughts shall be sent away, and many shall be left desolate. Indeed all flocks shall be tested, every congregation sifted, no matter their number—whether great or small, bond or free, rich or poor. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."

13:45-46 The Blessed, *Blessed Are Those Who Believe in Me*, "Blessed are those who never lost the pearl, but held it close their whole life."

13:45-46 Volume Seven, *A Day of Thick Clouds and Darkness, Bitter Sorrows... The Day of Deliverance and Judgment, The Day of The Lord*, "Behold, I had given mankind dominion over that which is Mine, even over all My good earth and every living thing upon it, and this is how My own children repay Me?! WITH SORROWS?! What do you mean by this, O sons of men?! Where are your hearts?! For you have endeavored to rip My image from your chests, as you cast away every blessing with which I had blessed you, feeding it to the dogs! Behold, even the pearl, of which you were to cherish, have you taken and smashed upon the rocks, shattering all hope, breaking My heart in pieces!"

The Volumes of Truth:

Also see online:

Parables

<https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Parables>

Regarding The Kingdom and Heaven

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Kingdom_and_Heaven

Regarding the First and Second Harvest

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_First_and_Second_Harvest

Regarding the Day of The Lord

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Day_of_The_Lord

The Messiah

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 14

1 At that time Herod the tetrarch heard the report about YahuShua 2 and said to his servants, "This is John the Baptist. He is risen from the dead, and therefore these powers are at work in him."

3 For Herod had laid hold of John and bound him, and put him in prison for the sake of Herodias, his brother Philip's wife. 4 Because John had said to him, "It is not lawful for you to have her." 5 And although he wanted to put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they counted him as a prophet.

6 But when Herod's birthday was celebrated, the daughter of Herodias danced before them and pleased Herod. 7 Therefore he promised with an oath to give her whatever she might ask.

8 So she, having been prompted by her mother, said, "Give me John the Baptist's head here on a platter."

9 And the king was sorry. Nevertheless, because of the oaths and because of those who sat with him, he commanded it to be given to her. 10 So he sent and had John beheaded in prison. 11 And his head was brought on a platter and given to the girl, and she brought it to her mother. 12 Then his disciples came and took away the body and buried it, and went and told YahuShua.

13 When YahuShua heard it, He departed from there by boat to a deserted place by Himself. But when the multitudes heard it, they followed Him on foot from the cities. 14 And when YahuShua went out He saw a great multitude; and He was moved with compassion for them, and healed their sick.

15 When it was evening, His disciples came to Him, saying, "This is a deserted place, and the hour is already late. Send the multitudes away, that they may go into the villages and buy food for themselves."

16 But YahuShua said to them, "They do not need to go away. You give them something to eat." 17 And they said to Him, "We have here only five loaves and two fish." 18 He said, "Bring them here to Me."

19 Then He commanded the multitudes to sit down on the grass. And He took the five loaves and the two fish, and looking up to Heaven, He blessed and broke and gave the loaves to the disciples, and the disciples gave to the multitudes. 20 So they all ate and were filled, and they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments that remained. 21 Now those who had eaten were about five thousand men, besides women and children.

22 Immediately YahuShua had His disciples get into the boat and go before Him to the other side, while He sent the multitudes away. 23 And when He had sent the multitudes away, He went up on the mountain by Himself to pray. Now when evening came, He was alone there. 24 But the boat was now in the middle of the sea, tossed by the waves, for the wind was contrary.

25 Now in the fourth watch of the night YahuShua went to them, walking on the sea. 26 And when the disciples saw Him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, "It is a ghost!" And they cried out for fear.

27 But immediately YahuShua spoke to them, saying, "Take courage! It is I; do not be afraid."

28 And Peter answered Him and said, "Lord, if it is You, command me to come to You on the water."

29 So He said, "Come." And when Peter had come down out of the boat, he walked on the water to go to YahuShua.

30 But when he saw that the wind was boisterous, he was afraid, and beginning to sink he cried out, saying, "Lord, save me!"

31 And immediately YahuShua stretched out His hand and caught him, and said to him, "O you of little faith, why did you doubt?" 32 And when they got into the boat, the wind ceased.

33 Then those who were in the boat worshiped Him, saying, "Truly You are The Son of God."

34 When they had crossed over, they landed at Gennesaret. 35 And when the men of that place recognized Him, they sent out into all that surrounding region, brought to Him all who were sick, 36 and begged Him that they might only touch the hem of His garment. And as many as touched it were made perfectly well.

The Scriptures of Truth:

14:4 Leviticus 18:16; 20:21
14:16-21 2 Kings 4:42-44; John 6:26-27
14:33 Psalm 2:7
14:36 Mark 5:25-34
14:36 Luke 6:19

The Volumes of Truth:

14:16-21 Volume Two, *I Am The Passover and The Lamb, The New Covenant with Men*, "For whosoever eats My flesh and drinks My blood has everlasting life, and I will raise them up at the Last Day. For My flesh is food indeed, and My blood is drink indeed. Thus all who eat My flesh and drink My blood live in Me, and I in them. I am The Living Bread which came down from Heaven! If anyone eats this bread, he will live forever! And the bread that I gave was My flesh, which was given for the life of the world. This I have already told you."

14:16-21 Volume Four, *Fasting*, "Thus that which I had spoken in the wilderness is the very same by which you shall live, as you seek to do the will of your Father in Heaven. Beloved children, I am enough! I am The Only Bread which satisfies, The Very Manna which came down from Heaven, The One alone in whom is eternal life. The Only Way, The Only Truth, The Only Life, says The Lord."

14:16-21 Volume Two, *Bear Much Fruit, the Harvest Is Near*, "Fill the bowls of the hungry, and place the cup in the hands of the thirsty; give them your portion. For My bounty is plentiful, given freely to all who hunger and thirst for righteousness. Beloved, tell them that you were once lost, yet now you are found; that you were once naked, yet now you are clothed in fine linens of white, your filthy rags cast off forever; that you were once hungry and very thirsty, starving in a world of empty promises, lies and vain deceits, yet now you are nourished with The Word of Truth. Behold, I am The Living Bread which came down from Heaven, The Fountain of Living Waters which sustains My people unto everlasting life!"

14:25, 28-31 Words to Live By: Part One, *Treading Water*, "The servant who doubts is like a man who is tossed about on the waves of the sea. He is useless, spending all of his time trying to stay afloat, consumed with keeping his head above water. Yet the man whose trust does not waver fears not the boisterous winds, nor do the billowing waves trouble him. For he takes My hand, and together we shall walk, upon the water, says The Lord YahuShua."

14:31 Volume Three, *Grafted In*, "Stop stifling the Spirit, and break free from doubt. For doubt is your enemy, a clever adversary, a false witness, the work of the evil one in an attempt to bar your way before Me. Therefore cast off the unfruitful works of the devil, and embrace that which I have given you, and you shall surely be established. Let not doubt nor fear rule over you any longer. You need only turn to Me and believe, for all I have spoken shall surely come to pass."

14:31 Volume Four, *Obey God*, "Thus says The Lord: Beloved, awake! For I tell you the truth, you have yet to come into the full knowledge of who I truly am; nor do you understand My ways, neither are you willing to walk in them. Learn to see with new eyes and restored vision, and no longer be constrained by doubt, nor let fear hold you captive."

The Volumes of Truth:

14:31 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *A Stone of Stumbling*, "Doubt is your enemy, doubt is a stone of stumbling at your feet. For I tell you the truth, one whose faith has come to completion, having received the full revelation of who I am, will not sin. For only the face of The Holy One is before their eyes.

Beloved ones, only One is without sin, The Son of Man. Yet the desire to sin is still within you, and now also The Truth, and so the battle rages. Therefore, beware. For doubt leads to disobedience, and to disobey God is sin, and the penalty of sin is death."

14:31 Volume Five, *In Spirit and In Truth*, "Yet My servants are wise. They fear The Lord, and wait upon Me with all patience and faith, doubting nothing, humble servants who study My Word, knowing I am The Author and The Finisher thereof. When they wake and when they lie down, I am there; I am their life, and they are My joy, says The Lord.

Therefore when My servants come to an impasse in My Word, according to their own understanding, what is their reaction? They continue on, without hindrance or doubt. For their relationship with The Author is intimate, their trust without reservation."

14:31 Volume Three, *The Truth Absolute*, "Thus says The Lord, The Risen One: Therefore, I call My beloved ones to be sober and vigilant, because their enemy, the adversary, stalks about like a roaring lion, seeking whom he might devour. Behold, he stalks his prey and grabs hold by that which dwells within their hearts. Therefore, beloved, take every thought captive and resist the devil. Believe not the lies, nor give into fear, nor doubt; be steadfast, immovable, abounding in faith. For I am with you."

14:33 Volume One, *And He Shall Be Called I AM*, "I am The Firstborn Over All Creation. I am He Who Sits at The Right Hand of God. I am The Face of God. I am The Image of The Invisible God. I am The Son of God."

Also see online:

Regarding Faith

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Faith

Regarding Doubt

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Doubt

The Father and The Son Are One

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Father_and_The_Son_are_One

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 15

1 Then the scribes and Pharisees who were from Jerusalem came to YahuShua, saying, 2 "Why do Your disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? For they do not wash their hands when they eat bread."

3 He answered and said to them, "Why do you also transgress the Commandment of God because of your tradition? 4 For God commanded, saying, 'Honor your father and your mother,' and, 'He who curses father or mother, let him be put to death.'

5 "But you say, 'Whoever says to his father or mother, "Whatever profit you might have received from me is a gift to God"— 6 then he need not honor his father or mother.' Thus you have made the Commandment of God of no effect by your tradition.

7 "Hypocrites! Well did Isaiah prophesy about you, saying: 8 'These people draw near to Me with their mouth, and honor Me with their lips, but their heart is far from Me. 9 And in vain they worship Me, teaching as doctrines the commandments of men.'"

10 When He had called the multitude to Himself, He said to them, "Hear and understand: 11 Not what goes into the mouth defiles a man; but what comes out of the mouth, this defiles a man."

12 Then His disciples came and said to Him, "Do You know that the Pharisees were offended when they heard this saying?"

13 But He answered and said, "Every plant which My Father in Heaven has not planted will be uprooted. 14 Let them alone. They are blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind leads the blind, both will fall into a ditch."

15 Then Peter answered and said to Him, "Explain this parable to us."

16 So YahuShua said, "Are you also still without understanding? 17 Do you not yet understand that whatever enters the mouth goes into the stomach and is eliminated? 18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come from the heart, and they defile a man."

19 "For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies. 20 These are the things which defile a man, but to eat with unwashed hands does not defile a man."

21 Then YahuShua went out from there and departed to the region of Tyre and Sidon. 22 And behold, a woman of Canaan came from that region and cried out to Him, saying, "Have mercy on me, O Lord, Son of David! My daughter is severely demon-possessed."

23 But He answered her not a word. And His disciples came and urged Him, saying, "Send her away, for she cries out after us."

24 But YahuShua answered and said, "I was sent only to the house of Israel."

25 Then she came and worshiped Him, saying, "Lord, help me!"

26 But He answered and said, "It is not good to take the children's bread and throw it to the little dogs."

27 And she said, "Yes, Lord, yet even the little dogs eat the crumbs which fall from their master's table."

28 Then YahuShua answered and said to her, "O woman, great is your faith! Let it be to you as you desire." And her daughter was healed from that very hour.

29 YahuShua departed from there, skirted the Sea of Galilee, and went up on the mountain and sat down there. 30 Then great multitudes came to Him, having with them the lame, blind, mute, maimed, and many others. And they laid them down at YahuShua's feet, and He healed them. 31 So the multitude marveled when they saw the mute speaking, the maimed made whole, the lame walking, and the blind seeing, and they glorified The God of Israel.

32 Now YahuShua called His disciples to Himself and said, "I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now continued with Me three days and have nothing to eat. And I do not want to send them away hungry, lest they faint on the way."

33 Then His disciples said to Him, "Where could we get enough bread in the wilderness to feed such a great multitude?" 34 YahuShua said to them, "How many loaves do you have?" And they said, "Seven, and a few little fish."

35 So He commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground. 36 And He took the seven loaves and the fish and gave thanks, broke them and gave them to His disciples, and the disciples gave to the multitude.

37 So they all ate and were filled, and they took up seven large baskets full of the fragments that were left. 38 Now those who ate were four thousand men, besides women and children. 39 Then He sent away the multitude, got into the boat, and came to the region of Magdala.

The Scriptures of Truth:

15:4 Deuteronomy 5:16; Exodus 20:12, 21:17

15:8-9 Isaiah 29:13

15:13 John 15:2

15:18 James 3:6

15:19 Proverbs 6:14

15:30 Isaiah 35:5-6

15:32-38 2 Kings 4:42-44; John 6:26-27

The Volumes of Truth:

15:8 Volume Four, *Wholly of The Lord*, "Yet again I tell you, do not be as the hypocrite, who honors Me with his lips though his heart remains far from Me. For his actions testify against him, and that which he does in secret reveals the corrupt fruit of the same. Therefore let My servants be given fully to their task, let them serve Me without distraction. Let each man first order his steps before Me in righteousness, setting his own house in order, then shall he be meet for The Master's use, prepared for every good work."

15:8 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Far Removed*, "Therefore see The Word of The Lord, O peoples of the earth! Listen to the sound of My voice, and repent! Give Me glory! For there is a worship in which I am well pleased, yet you have not known it. Indeed, there is a praise in which I delight, yet from you I have not heard it. For you honor Me with your lips, yet your hearts remain far from Me."

15:8 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *THE CUP OF THE WRATH OF MY FURY IS COME TO THE FULL*, "Thus says The Lord: Behold, My own people flee from the Word of My mouth; look how they run from My every proclamation! I can not speak to them, for they do always resist Me, nor do they seek Me in truth! Lo, they fight against Me by their every word and deed! THEY DO NOT KNOW ME! For the sake of pretense, they draw near to Me with their mouths and honor Me with their lips, yet their hearts are far from Me!"

The Volumes of Truth:

15:9 Volume Two, *All Shall Reap That Which They Have Sown, Be It of Good or Evil*, "Repent, therefore! Again I say, repent, lest you also catch fire as you watch all your works burn in the Day! For My anger is kindled against you, O churches of men! And My wrath grows in its fury, against ALL who lead My people astray! Therefore call upon My name, in sincerity and in truth! Beloved ones, embrace Me as I am, and not as you would have Me be! Obey MY teaching and turn away from the commandments of men! For I, alone, am The Way and The Truth, The Life without end, says The Lord YahuShua."

15:9 Volume Two, *Do Not Be Tempted By the World, For Its Ways Lead Only to Blasphemy and Sin*, "Thus says The Lord of Heaven and Earth: In these things of sin, which are altogether an abomination before The Lord, TAKE NO PART! Make no compromise, nor attempt to go roundabout; be completely separate. Turn your back on all these commandments of men which pollute My name and My glory; stop drinking from these polluted fountains! For I hate all these filthy traditions, I loathe the sight of them! They are corrupt, evil works and adulteries, harlotries passed down from generation to generation, idolatries of every kind! Says The Lord."

15:9 Volume Three, *Awake, All You Churches of Men*, "Thus says The Lord, to all those who call of themselves Christian: Beloved, do I live in you? Do you even know My name? For I tell you the truth, you all slumber, you have all fallen asleep. In beds filled with man's conceit, overlain with purple and scarlet, you have lain down and remain at ease. Behold, upon false foundations of corrupt doctrine and filthy tradition, you build up high walls with untempered mortar—church after church, denomination after denomination, walking always in the commandments of men!"

15:9 Volume Two, *One Truth, One Church, One Body—No Walls*, "Therefore woe to any church of men, who claims to be the true church and remnant. Woe, I say to them. For they have placed themselves in the seat of The Father, and therefore remain under God's judgment. For none walk according to the Truth, not one accepts Me as I truly am; all have gone astray, teaching as doctrine the commandments of men."

15:9 Volume Two, *To the Church Who Dwells in the Midst Of and Sits Upon Seven Hills*, "O unholy church of men, I take no pleasure in you. You are an abhorrence to Me, your faith is dead, and the fruit of your doings brings forth death, says The Lord. For you do not give heed to My words, nor do you obey My Commandments; My every statute you have torn asunder. You do always reject My Word; from My ways you are far removed. Behold, you have taken it upon yourselves to change MY Word and MY Commandments, teaching as law the doctrines and traditions of men, which I hate, to the continual blaspheming of My spirit!"

15:9 Volume One, *Seek The Lord and He Will Open the Way*, "Again I say to you, search not in the world, for there you will not find Me; nor seek Me in the churches of men, for there you will not find Me. For I tell you the truth, The Kingdom of God is within you. And that which is most needful, is it not written for you? Therefore do not place your trust in any man, nor lean upon man's invention, for the things of this world deceive you. Beloved, turn away from those who teach as doctrine the commandments of men, and stand apart from all this modern ideology, for it is poison."

15:9 Volume Three, *Rebellion, Recompense, Reformation*, "And what is this I see among all these so-called people of faith, among all these multitudes who claim to be a people for My name? Behold, in MY NAME they commit abomination, provoking Me to anger! In MY NAME, they make great spectacles of themselves, as they twist the Scriptures for evil gain! In MY NAME, they teach as doctrine the commandments of men; lawlessness is widely accepted! THEY HAVE SURELY TAKEN THE NAME OF THE LORD IN VAIN!"

The Volumes of Truth:

15:11, 17-20 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Let Them Eat Silence*, "For as it is written, a man is defiled by that which is brought forth from his heart and given voice by his mouth. Moreover, on the Day of Judgment he will surely give answer for every word he has spoken in his arrogance, to justify his rebellion, all in the name of pride. I AM THE LORD."

15:11, 17-20 Volume Two, *All Have Been Purchased; Yet Few Have Accepted, Few Are Chosen*, "Yet who The Lord has cleansed is worthy of His purpose; call him not unworthy or defiled. For that which comes from the heart of man does indeed defile the man."

15:13 Volume Five, *Trees of the Field*, "So is this people before Me, a most wicked and foolish generation, multitudes of slothful people seeking always the tall tree, taking shelter under branches which have grown far and wide, standing fast in the cold darkness of its shadow, oblivious to the setting of the sun upon this age of men! Therefore I am come to cut down every tree, which grows where I have not planted; behold, I shall level entire forests!"

15:13 Words to Live By: Part Two, *The Seed and The Sower*, "Yet that which is put first by men, which is not of the Seed nor of The Sower, must die; it must be uprooted and cast into the fire."

15:13-14 Volume One, *I Shall Correct and Discipline All Those I Love*, "Thus says The Lord: O you blind leaders of the blind, dumb people who attempt to speak to the deaf, you are lost. You fear I am coming to destroy you. I am not coming to destroy you, but to humble you, that you might be delivered from all this evil which encompasses you round about; I am coming to destroy that which stands against Me, to tear down all man has made!"

15:14 Volume Seven, *BLOOD*, "For I had spoken, yet you would not hear! It was written, yet you rejected My Word! I poured out My spirit, yet you refused to drink! And now, even as in all times past, you come against My servants, the prophets! Behold, even the churches of men join in your error and remain on your part! For they have not discerned, neither will they receive correction, blind leaders of the blind who cast their lot with this world and the deceiver!"

15:14 Volume Seven, *My Word Has Gone Forth, Yet Who Has Embraced It? Who Has Cupped Their Ears to Listen?! Says The Lord*, "Indeed, there is nothing new under the sun. For as My people refused Me in all times past, with a stiff arm and an outstretched neck, with their foreheads hardened and their hearts calloused, so it is even to this day. For those who dwell in the churches of men are rebellious, and the devout of Israel remain blind, an insolent and deceived people, a most stubborn and high-minded generation!—Houses full of blind guides who speak to the deaf, endeavoring to teach the dumb the songs of men, says The Lord."

15:14 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Gnashing Children*, "Therefore, O ignorant and vain peoples, flee from all these arrogant pastors and prideful teachers, blind guides who closely adhere to every form of doctrine and tradition of men, while forsaking Me and My Word!"

15:14 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Far Removed*, "Therefore depart from Me, all you workers of lawlessness, all you hard-hearted people who reject Me and My words and push out the hand against My rebuke! Depart from Me, all you blind guides who have failed to recognize Me! DEPART! For with you I am sorely displeased! Says The Lord God."

The Volumes of Truth:

15:28 Words To Live By: Part One, *Healing by Faith*, "Faith is believing I AM WHO I AM, and that I am able to perform it."

15:28 Volume Four, *Without Spot or Blemish*, "I came to minister, not to be ministered to. I came to heal the sick, even all who came asking; I bore their infirmities... I carried the infirmities of all those who came to Me in faith. In the same way, I carried their sin though I had no part in sin Myself. I am completely clean, and because of this, all who come to Me in sincerity and in truth are clean also."

15:32-38 Volume Two, *I Am The Passover and The Lamb, The New Covenant with Men*, "For whosoever eats My flesh and drinks My blood has everlasting life, and I will raise them up at the Last Day. For My flesh is food indeed, and My blood is drink indeed. Thus all who eat My flesh and drink My blood live in Me, and I in them. I am The Living Bread which came down from Heaven! If anyone eats this bread, he will live forever! And the bread that I gave was My flesh, which was given for the life of the world. This I have already told you."

15:32-38 Volume Four, *Fasting*, "Thus that which I had spoken in the wilderness is the very same by which you shall live, as you seek to do the will of your Father in Heaven. Beloved children, I am enough! I am The Only Bread which satisfies, The Very Manna which came down from Heaven, The One alone in whom is eternal life. The Only Way, The Only Truth, The Only Life, says The Lord."

15:32-38 Volume Two, *Bear Much Fruit, the Harvest Is Near*, "Fill the bowls of the hungry, and place the cup in the hands of the thirsty; give them your portion. For My bounty is plentiful, given freely to all who hunger and thirst for righteousness. Beloved, tell them that you were once lost, yet now you are found; that you were once naked, yet now you are clothed in fine linens of white, your filthy rags cast off forever; that you were once hungry and very thirsty, starving in a world of empty promises, lies and vain deceits, yet now you are nourished with The Word of Truth. Behold, I am The Living Bread which came down from Heaven, The Fountain of Living Waters which sustains My people unto everlasting life!"

Also see online:

God Speaks About Honoring Your Father and Your Mother

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/God_Speaks_About_Honoring_Your_Father_and_Your_Mother

Regarding Faith

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Faith

Regarding Healing

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Healing

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 16

1 Then the Pharisees and Sadducees came, and testing Him asked that He would show them a sign from Heaven.

2 He answered and said to them, "When it is evening you say, 'It will be fair weather, for the sky is red,' 3 and in the morning, 'It will be foul weather today, for the sky is red and overcast.' Hypocrites! You know how to discern the face of the sky, but you cannot discern the signs of the times. 4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeks after a sign, and no sign shall be given to it except the sign of the prophet Jonah." Then He left them and went His way.

5 Now when His disciples had come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread. 6 Then YahuShua said to them, "Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and the Sadducees." 7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, "It is because we have taken no bread."

8 But YahuShua, being aware of it, said to them, "O you of little faith, why do you reason among yourselves because you have no bread? 9 Do you not yet understand, or remember the five loaves of the five thousand and how many baskets you took up? 10 Nor the seven loaves of the four thousand and how many large baskets you took up? 11 How is it you do not understand that I did not speak to you concerning bread, but to beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees?"

12 Then they understood that He did not tell them to beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and Sadducees.

13 When YahuShua came into the region of Caesarea Philippi, He asked His disciples, saying, "Who do men say that I, The Son of Man, am?" 14 So they said, "Some say John the Baptist, some Elijah, and others Jeremiah or one of the prophets."

15 He said to them, "But who do you say that I am?" 16 Simon Peter answered and said, "You are The Messiah, The Son of The Living God."

17 YahuShua answered and said to him, "Blessed are you, Simon Bar-Jonah, for flesh and blood has not revealed this to you, but My Father who is in Heaven. 18 And I also say to you that you are Peter (Kefa), and on this rock I will build My *church, and the gates of Sheol shall not prevail against it. 19 And I will give you the keys of the Kingdom of Heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in Heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in Heaven." 20 Then He commanded His disciples that they should tell no one that He was The Messiah.

21 From that time YahuShua began to show to His disciples that He must go to Jerusalem, and suffer many things at the hands of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised the third day.

22 Then Peter took Him aside and began to rebuke Him, saying, "Far be it from You, Lord; this shall not happen to You!"

23 But YahuShua turned toward Peter, and looking past him, said, "Get behind Me, Satan! You are an offense to Me! For you are not mindful of the things of God, but of men."

24 Then YahuShua said to His disciples, "If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me. 25 For whoever desires to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it.

26 "For what profit is it to a man if he gains the whole world, and loses his own soul? Or what will a man give in exchange for his soul?

27 "For The Son of Man will come in the glory of His Father with His angels, and then He will reward each according to his works.

28 "Assuredly, I say to you, there are some standing here who shall not taste death till they see The Son of Man coming in His kingdom."

The Scriptures of Truth:

16:18 The word "church" is a translation of the Greek word "ekklesia," which is defined as "an assembly" or "called-out ones." The word "church" does not refer to a building or denomination, but a people. In the Bible, the word "church" refers to The Lord's body or body of believers, the Messianic community (Ephesians 1:22, 1 Corinthians 12:13); and also the Bride (John 3:29; Revelation 21:9, 22:17).

16:4 Jonah 1:17
16:18 Ephesians 2:20
16:24 1 Peter 2:21
16:26 Psalm 49:7-8

The Volumes of Truth:

16:3 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *In One Accord*, "Behold, the signs of My coming are made plain and are revealed in the world everyday, even in every corner, yet that which I am doing is not easily discerned by men. For their hearts are hard, and they remain slow of understanding."

16:4 Words to Live By: Part One, *Without Condition*, "Those who have no trust seek after signs, and those who remain in unbelief wait for miracles. Yet only those who love Me, without condition, will remain faithful, and only those who truly know Me will endure in times of trouble, says The Lord."

16:4 Volume Three, *I AM RISEN*, "Thus says The Everlasting who would be man, Immanu El: I was born into the world of the virgin, the chosen vessel by which the salvation of man would come; growing, living as all men, yet remaining unspotted from the world, blameless... The grain of wheat, The Holy Seed, has fallen and died, planted in the heart of the earth for three days and three nights. For I gave My life as a ransom for many, even unto death. I have the power to lay down My life, and behold, I have the power to take it up again."

16:6, 11-12 Volume Two, *Do This in Remembrance of Me*, "For those without the gate retain their sin, for they hold fast to malice and have not yet departed from wickedness. Yet the hearts of the first election are filled with compassion and a sincere desire to walk in My ways, having called upon My name in sincerity and in truth, as they bring forth new works meet for repentance. For where there are righteous works, there are also those who seek to spoil them for the sake of pride and envy. And where there is pure knowledge, there are also those who defile it among *women. Take heed, therefore, and remember My teaching: Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and the Sadducees. For their like still exists today; only their names and vesture have changed." ("Women" in this context refers to the churches of men.)

16:6, 11-12 Volume Two, *The Holy Spirit*, "Beware of the doctrines and traditions of men in the churches. Stumble not over the letter, nor be led astray by perverse interpretations or biased translations, by which the churches of men have marred My Word before the people. Rather study to show yourself approved unto God, a workman that need not be ashamed, rightly dividing the Word of Truth."

16:6, 11-12 Volume One, *Seek The Lord and He Will Open The Way*, "Beloved, turn away from those who teach as doctrine the commandments of men."

The Volumes of Truth:

16:6, 11-12 Volume Three, *Grafted In*, "Therefore let no man, nor any doctrine conceived within the churches of men, lead you astray. Do not be swayed, nor doubt, on account of all their lofty assertions, which they falsely call truth. For upon their heads is a veil held fast by the pride and arrogance of men, men in authority who teach and preach in My name, though I have not sent them. For they do always bear false witness, saying, 'I see, I see!' though they themselves remain blinded. Their knowledge is corrupt; not one has heard the voice of The Living God, nor will they embrace Me as I truly am."

16:13, 15-16, 27 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *The Son of Man Who Is in Heaven Also Came From Heaven, and Sits at the Right Hand of Power*, "Thus says The Lord YahuShua: I am in The Father, and The Father is in Me; The Father and The Son are One. Therefore no man who has died has ever risen, nor ascended to Heaven, nor sat down at the right hand of Power, save The Son of Man only. Neither has anyone ascended or descended, in the manner of The Holy One.

For there is only One who came down from Heaven, who also went up to Heaven, The Messiah. And no man has, nor ever shall, come on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory, as The Son of God. I AM THE LORD."

16:13, 16 Volume One, *Judge Not Others, For That By Which You Judge Is How You Shall Be Judged*, "O you hypocrites, listen to the voice of The Lord your Redeemer, and repent, says The Lord. For your iniquity is shown upon your vesture, as a garment which has been ripped in two. Shall you judge others by that which you are also guilty? There is one Judge, to whom God has committed all authority, and One only—The Son of Man...

Thus says The Lord: Sin is sin. All sin is sin. All have sinned and fall short of the Glory of God. Shall then sin judge sin? No. Only The One who is without sin shall be your judge; and behold, He is also The Son of Man."

16:13, 16 Volume Three, *The Last Trump*, "I AM COME! Says The Lord. Therefore arise and give answer, O peoples of the earth! Who is the face and image of The Invisible God?! Who?! It is He I have sent, The One who is and was and is to come! Behold, He shall wait no longer, for the Day of The Lord is at hand and the time appointed draws near! For The Son of Man shall enter in and gather them together, He shall surely pass through and prepare the harvest—HE SHALL REAP!"

16:13, 16 Volume One, *And He Shall Be Called I AM*, "I am The Messiah... I am The Son of Man... I am The Son of God."

16:13, 16 Volume Four, *Walking in the Footsteps of The Messiah's Passion*, "In this way will you begin to partake of the hidden manna, and your hearts shall be glad, causing you to see with greater eyes; your understanding of the Glory brightening as you enter into a more profound knowledge of the salvation of God, which is accomplished and fulfilled in The Son of Man."

16:15-17 Letters From Timothy, *YahuShua HaMashiach Is King*

See online: https://www.thevolumesoftruth.com/YahuShua_HaMashiach_Is_King

16:18 Words To Live By: Part One, *The True Church*, "I am The Church—Its walls, its pews, its pulpit, its altar, its very foundation. When sitting in My church, you can behold Heaven; there is no ceiling to keep you from enlightenment. And if I am your sanctuary, your four walls of faith, your resting place of worship, The Word and the Spirit, The Stone upon which all must be broken, The Very Cornerstone of Life, then Heaven is open before the eyes of all who dwell in Me and become My body, says The Lord YahuShua."

The Volumes of Truth:

16:18 Volume Three, *Under God*, "Yet remember this, that you may be humbled in your service toward Me: No church named of men is the true church, not one. Rather each member individually, who believes in The Messiah and obeys His voice, in whom His spirit dwells, make up the True Church of His body—no walls, only spirit and truth."

16:18 Volume Two, *One Truth, One Church, One Body—No Walls*

See online: https://www.thevolumesoftruth.com/One_Truth,_One_Church,_One_Body..._No_Walls

16:19 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Devotion*, "For though you are two of one flesh by marriage, a division in spirit has occurred. And as it is written: Whatever you bind on earth will be bound in Heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in Heaven. Thus in the same way, when a division occurs on earth because of Me, so also is there a division in Heaven, says The Lord."

16:23 Volume Two, *The Mark*, "Where does your allegiance lie? Is it given to the things of men and to the lusts of this world? Or does it belong to God, longing always to know the deep things of Messiah, whom you call Christ?"

16:24 Volume Two, *Do Not Be Tempted by the World, For Its Ways Lead Only to Blasphemy and Sin*, "Therefore honor Me in spirit and in truth, in accordance with the Scriptures. Stand apart from the ways of this world, and cast away those things which pollute My name and My glory; crucify your lives of old and follow Me! Beloved ones, the Scriptures are not malleable, The Commandments do not change!"

16:24-25 Volume Three, *Blessed Are Those Who Overcome For My Name's Sake*, "Therefore, My son, take up your cross and follow Me as I am, and not as you or the churches of men would have Me be... Therefore again I say to you, serve Me as I am, and not as you would have Me be. Yet turn away unto strange flesh, and I shall also turn away from you, leaving you in the midst of the earth, until you are truly ready to give up your life for My sake. My son, come out from among them and be separate, and I shall give you a cool drink of water, for you are yet thirsty. Hear My words and understand. For My words are life for those who walk in them. And if you walk in them, then you are really My disciple, says The Lord."

16:24-26 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Watchmen*, "My sons, My way is not easy. And those sent to prepare My way before Me shall indeed be persecuted and slandered, hated by all nations because of Me; yes, even by those who say they are My people, yet are not My people, for they refuse to accept Me as I truly am.

Yet the power of My strength shall be fulfilled in My servant's weakness, in accordance with their love and faithfulness, and by their willingness to lay down their life, that they might receive of My life... A man in desperate thirst who refuses every cup from men, yet gladly drinks from Mine; a man whose hunger has brought forth within him a great void, which can not be filled by any earthly bread, a man who strives to live by every word that proceeds from the mouth of God; a man who carries Me within him, bearing the scars of My Passion in his heart, always."

16:24-28 Words to Live By: Part Two, *A Continual Washing*, "Yet there are some among this generation who shall never taste death, having already passed from judgment into life. Thus to My chosen elect, there is a death of the body unto resurrection. Yet for those still living at My return, there is a death of another kind—the crucifying of your old man with his sinful ways, the putting on of the new man who is renewed in the knowledge of the Truth, restored in the image of Him who created him."

The Volumes of Truth:

16:24-27 Volume Two, *Living Sacrifices*, "For I tell you the truth, to walk where The Son of God walks, you must become like Me—crucifying your lives of old, separating yourselves from the bitter enmity which is of this world and the churches of men, living sacrifices who seek to please The Father in all their ways. For it is written: If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself and take up his cross, and follow Me. For whoever desires to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it. For what profit is it to a man if he gains the whole world, and loses his own soul? Or what will a man give in exchange for his soul? Therefore those who strive to hold onto their life in this world will lose it, having already become dead men's bones in a wasteland of many sorrows, leading and following others on the wide path to destruction."

16:24-27 Volume Four, *Obey God*, "For I tell you the truth, anyone who refuses, disagrees with, or speaks against My Letters or My prophet has rejected Me in favor of their own way. Pride has ensnared them, and arrogance has become their close friend. Behold, they have embraced the world and its evil ways, and seek not the approval of their Father in Heaven, but of men. And all who seek the approval of men must walk through the valley with them, and all who remain friends of the world have made themselves enemies of God, as it is written.

Therefore all lovers of the world shall surely be left in it; they shall not escape! For assuredly, I say to you, this world shall be shaken and the glory of men shall be broken down! And in like manner shall all those left in the world be humbled, severely abased—many broken and uplifted, and many more broken and condemned, says The Lord.

Therefore concerning these holidays of men, which I hate: Let all those who have received the love of the Truth depart from them; let the division be made clear. And let those who say they know Me, yet make no effort to pick up their cross and follow Me, bear the weight of their burden in the Day of The Lord."

16:24-27 Volume Five, *Pride Goes Before a Fall*, "Therefore hear and understand, beloved: The moment pride enters a man, the moment he stands in front of Me, to look elsewhere, is the same moment My hand is removed. For I have shown you, My servants, what is good and that which I require: That you should do justly, love mercy, and walk humbly with your God.

Yet how can one behold My face while looking elsewhere, seeking glory for themselves? And how can one who has stepped in front of Me walk in My footsteps? Beloved, how shall one who runs away from Me, to tread another path, take My hand? And so they must first be greatly humbled, they must fall hard upon the ground, until the revelation of their error comes full circle, until they are truly ready to give up their life for My sake, says The Lord."

16:25-27 Volume Seven, *Thus Says The Lord to the Churches of Men, and to All Their Self-Appointed Apostles, Prophets and Preachers*, "Indeed, the fear of YAHUWAH is the beginning of wisdom, and knowledge of The Holy One is understanding. Therefore abide in Him, and you have Me also. Yet abide in the world, and you shall also reap the world's reward: Judgment and punishment in the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord. Therefore, My children, unless you call upon the name of The Messiah in truth, with sincere remorse in your hearts, as one broken atop The Stone, you shall by no means escape."

16:27 Volume Six, *The One Worthy of All Praise*, "The Beginning and The End has walked among you! The Source and The Reason is here, and shall also come in great power and glory!"

16:27 Volume Three, *To the Church Who Dwells in the Midst Of and Sits Upon Seven Hills*, "According to your works, so shall you receive recompense in full, until you are utterly consumed!"

The Volumes of Truth:

16:27 Volume Five, *Judgment and Mercy*, "Therefore when the multitudes are judged, they will indeed be judged according to their works. For the books shall be opened and their works will be made known, even every idle word, and they shall be condemned. Yet again I say to you, those who call upon the name of The Holy One of Israel in sincerity and in truth, humbling themselves before Him, taking full responsibility for their works, confessing their sin, shall receive mercy. For YahuShua and His works now stand in their place, interceding on their behalf. For The Gift is never-ending, and all who come to Me will I in no wise turn away."

16:28 Volume Two, *The Judgment of God Is True and Without Question, Yet the Error of the People Is Great*, "Thus says The Lord: The penalty of sin is death. Thus all who have sinned shall surely die, all shall lie down in death. Yet there is a people who shall not sleep, nor shall they lie down in death; a people who shall be awake at My coming, a people who have received of the divine gift, a people who know Me and in whom I am known, for I see of Myself within them. They shall be lifted up, not preceding those who have fallen asleep in Messiah. This is the first harvest and resurrection. For there is but One Way, One Truth, and One Life; from the beginning, there is but One."

16:27 Volume One, *Embrace The Cornerstone, Wherein Flows Springs of Living Water*, "For I am coming down to extinguish every fiery dart of the evil one, to put an end to all things which cause My people to sin. For The Salvation of God has come already, and shall return to gather up the light; and behold, He is also coming in power and great glory, to punish the wicked and destroy the evil of heart."

16:27 Volume One, *Clothed With The Presence of God*, "For The King shall appear suddenly out of His place, coming forth in power and great glory, and He shall lay all His enemies waste, until every ravaging wolf lies down in death and every brute beast is utterly destroyed! Behold, He shall strike them down in the power of His might, and divide them asunder with the sword of His mouth, and burn up the residue with unquenchable fire!"

16:27 Volume Three, *You Shall Not Desecrate the Sabbath*, "Behold, The Mighty and Strong One shall return and take from the earth His own, and great recompense shall be poured out on all nations. He shall come in power and great glory, and Judgment shall sit."

Also see online:

Regarding the Churches of Men

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Churches_of_Men

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Regarding Obedience

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Obedience

Regarding The True Church and Bride

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_True_Church

The Volumes of Truth:

Also see online:

Regarding The Crucifixion

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Crucifixion

Regarding The Resurrection

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Resurrection

The Coming of The Lord

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Coming_of_The_Lord

Matthew Chapter 17

1 Now after six days YahuShua took Peter, James, and John his brother, led them up on a high mountain by themselves, 2 and He was transfigured before them. His face shone like the sun, and His clothes became as white as the light.

3 And behold, Moses and Elijah appeared to them, talking with Him.

4 Then Peter said to YahuShua, "Lord, it is good for us to be here. If You wish, let us make here three tabernacles: One for You, one for Moses, and one for Elijah."

5 While he was still speaking, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them. And suddenly a voice came out of the cloud, saying, "This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. Hear Him!" 6 And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their faces and were greatly afraid. 7 But YahuShua came and touched them and said, "Arise, and do not be afraid."

8 When they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no one but YahuShua only.

9 Now as they came down from the mountain, YahuShua commanded them, saying, "Tell the vision to no one until The Son of Man is risen from the dead."

10 And His disciples asked Him, saying, "Why then do the scribes say that Elijah must come first?"

11 YahuShua answered and said to them, "Indeed, Elijah is coming and will restore all things. 12 But I say to you that Elijah has come already, and they did not know him but did to him whatever they wished. Likewise The Son of Man is also about to suffer at their hands." 13 Then the disciples understood that He spoke to them of John the Baptist.

14 And when they had come to the multitude, a man came to Him, kneeling down to Him and saying, 15 "Lord, have mercy on my son, for he has seizures and suffers terribly. For he often falls into the fire and into the water. 16 So I brought him to Your disciples, but they could not cure him."

17 Then YahuShua answered and said, "O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? How long shall I bear with you? Bring him here to Me."

18 And YahuShua rebuked the demon, and it came out of him, and the child was cured from that very hour.

19 Then the disciples came to YahuShua privately and said, "Why could we not cast it out?"

20 So YahuShua said to them, "Because of your unbelief. For assuredly, I say to you, if you have faith as a mustard seed, you will say to this mountain, 'Move from here to there,' and it will move, and nothing will be impossible for you. 21 However, this kind may still be driven out through fervent prayer and fasting."

22 Now while they were staying in Galilee, YahuShua said to them, "The Son of Man is about to be betrayed into the hands of men, 23 and they will kill Him, and the third day He will be raised up." And they were exceedingly sorrowful.

24 When they had come to Capernaum, those who received the temple tax came to Peter and said, "Does your Teacher not pay the temple tax?"

25 He said, "Yes." And when he had come into the house, YahuShua anticipated him, saying, "What do you think, Simon? From whom do the kings of the earth take customs or taxes, from their sons or from strangers?"

26 Peter said to Him, "From strangers." YahuShua said to him, "Then the sons are free.

27 "Nevertheless, lest we offend them, go to the sea, cast in a hook, and take the fish that comes up first. And when you have opened its mouth, you will find a piece of money; take that and give it to them for Me and you."

The Scriptures of Truth:

17:2 Daniel 7:9; Revelation 1:14-16

17:3 2 Kings 2:11; Jude 1:9; Revelation 11:3-7

17:5 Deuteronomy 18:15

17:10 Malachi 4:5

The Volumes of Truth:

17:3 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *The Two Lampstands*, "Then was a great cry lifted up, and oh such a sorrowful sound was heard! So I said to My two lampstands, 'Take a coal from the fire which surrounds the altar, and eat of it. Consume it fully and go down. For I have made these people as kindling, and this multitude as wood, that they may come and fight against you, that they may be given up to the flame. Open your mouths wide that they may be consumed!' For I have prepared an offering, lo it is prepared and waits for its time, says The Lord God of Israel. For indeed I tell you, lo, The Lord your God reveals it to you, Eliyahu and Moshe are about to come down! Says YAHUWAH."

17:5 Volume Seven, *A Day of Thick Clouds and Darkness, Bitter Sorrows... The Day of Deliverance and Judgment, The Day of The Lord*, "Therefore thus says The Lord, yes I, The Everlasting who is from everlasting to everlasting; I AM: Repent, and give Me glory! Embrace and kiss The Holy One of Israel! His name is YahuShua HaMashiach, King of kings, Lord of lords, My Son in whom I am well pleased. Listen to Him!"

17:10-13 Volume Two, *The Lord Comes Nigh; Make the Way Straight For His Return*, "Again, I am sending The Holy One to you. Therefore incline your ears and listen, that you may receive true knowledge. For as it was at the first, so shall it be at the last, for I do not change. Behold, ahead of The Messiah did I send John the Baptist, the voice of one crying out in the wilderness. In John's hand I had placed the trumpet; and he made the path straight in preparation of The One coming after him, by whom all must be saved. John indeed baptized with water and with the Word given him. And now I am sending 144,000, in the spirit of John and in the power of Elijah, to baptize with the Word of God and fire. For I have placed My words in their mouths, and the Trumpet rests securely in their hands. Therefore trust these I have sent and am sending, for they are My witnesses; they hear My voice and prepare My way before Me."

17:10-13 Volume Three, *The Last Trump*, "Therefore hear the Word of The Lord, for thus says The Lord: My spirit is poured out. My watchmen are called, My prophets sent; they prepare My way before Me. And if you are willing to receive it, they are John and Elijah, My witnesses, even 144,000; and behold, they shall surely baptize with My Word and fire."

17:10-13 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *THE CUP OF THE WRATH OF MY FURY IS COME TO THE FULL*, "Therefore, it is no longer sufficient that I send only one prophet or a single witness. For the foreheads of this modern generation are as hard as adamant stone, multitudes of dead and dying people with countenances set hard against The Lord and His anointed. Thus I shall not send just one, nor am I sending thirty or sixty, or even one hundred men to this obstinate people, but 144,000! For the sake of mercy I am sending them, and for a trumpet and alarm against the cities, the special offering who shall not suffer at the hands of men, nor be given up to the slaughter. For The Lord their God shall dwell in them and amongst them, with a portion far greater than the prophet Elijah of old. Therefore, woe to all who refuse My messengers and shut their ears to My prophets! Woe to all the inhabitants of the earth, who walk contrary to the Way I have set before them! For who can escape the righteous anger of God?! Who can sidestep the Way of The Lord?!"

The Volumes of Truth:

17:19-20 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Slothful Servants*, "Know you not, that one in league with My watchman has by association become the same? Therefore I spoke to you, saying, 'Beloved, come and walk with Me this far.' Yet you answered, 'How far?! I have said, 'Do this.' Yet what have you done? How is it you stand up, yet begrudgingly? Where is your joy in service? Where is the sound of My name put forth in power, with steadfast belief and unwavering trust?

Beloved, serve Me as I have loved you, and do so rejoicing as you go, for I am with you and I shall surely provide all you need, even as I have done from the beginning, says 'The Lord.'"

Also see online:

Regarding Faith

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Faith

Regarding Prophets (True)

[https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Prophets_\(True\)](https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Prophets_(True))

Regarding Demons

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Demons

Regarding The Crucifixion

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Crucifixion

Regarding The Resurrection

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Resurrection

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 18

1 At that time the disciples came to YahuShua, saying, "Who is the greatest in the Kingdom of Heaven?"

2 Then YahuShua called a little child to Him, set him in the midst of them, 3 and said, "Assuredly, I say to you, unless you are converted and become as little children, you will by no means enter the Kingdom of Heaven. 4 Therefore whoever humbles himself as this little child is the greatest in the Kingdom of Heaven.

5 "Whoever receives one little child like this in My name receives Me. 6 But whoever causes one of these little ones who believe in Me to sin, it would be better for him if a millstone were hung around his neck, and he were drowned in the depths of the sea.

7 "Woe to the world because of offenses! For offenses must come, but woe to that man by whom the offense comes!"

8 "If your hand or foot causes you to sin, cut it off and cast it from you. It is better for you to enter into life lame or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet and be cast into eternal fire.

9 "And if your eye causes you to sin, pluck it out and cast it from you. It is better for you to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes and be cast into Gei-Hinnom."

10 "Take heed that you do not despise one of these little ones, for I say to you that in Heaven their angels always see the face of My Father who is in Heaven.

11 "For The Son of Man has come to save that which was lost.

12 "What do you think? If a man has a hundred sheep, and one of them strays, does he not leave the ninety-nine on the hillside and seek the one that has gone astray? 13 And if he should find it, assuredly, I say to you, he rejoices more over that sheep than over the ninety-nine that did not go astray.

14 "Even so it is not the will of your Father who is in Heaven that one of these little ones should perish."

15 "Moreover if your brother sins against you, go and tell him his fault between you and him alone. If he hears you, you have gained your brother. 16 But if he will not hear, take with you one or two more, that 'by the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.' 17 And if he refuses to hear them, tell it to the congregation. But if he refuses even to hear the congregation, let him be to you like a heathen and a tax collector.

18 "Assuredly, I say to you, whatever you bind on earth will be bound in Heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in Heaven.

19 "Again, I say to you, that if two of you agree on earth concerning anything that they ask, it will be done for them by My Father in Heaven. 20 For where two or three are gathered together in My name, I am there in the midst of them."

21 Then Peter came to Him and said, "Lord, how often shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? Up to seven times?" 22 YahuShua said to him, "I do not say to you, up to seven times, but up to seventy times seven."

23 "Therefore the Kingdom of Heaven is like a certain king who wanted to settle accounts with his servants. 24 And when he had begun to settle accounts, one was brought to him who owed him ten thousand talents. 25 But as he was not able to pay, his master commanded that he be sold, with his wife and children and all that he had, and that payment be made. 26 The servant therefore fell down before him, saying, 'Master, have patience with me, and I will pay you all.' 27 Then the master of that servant was moved with compassion, released him, and forgave him the debt.

28 "But that servant went out and found one of his fellow servants who owed him a hundred denarii. And he laid hands on him and took him by the throat, saying, 'Pay me what you owe!' 29 So his fellow servant fell down at his feet and begged him, saying, 'Have patience with me, and I will pay you.' 30 And he would not, but went and threw him into prison till he should pay the debt. 31 So when his fellow servants saw what had been done, they were very grieved, and came and told their master all that had been done."

32 "Then his master, after he had called him, said to him, 'You wicked servant! I forgave you all that debt because you begged me. 33 Should you not also have had compassion on your fellow servant, just as I had pity on you?'

34 "And his master was angry, and delivered him to the jailers for punishment, until he should pay all that was due to him.

35 "So My Heavenly Father also will do to you if each of you, from his heart, does not forgive his brother his trespasses."

The Scriptures of Truth:

18:5 Matthew 10:42

18:8 Matthew 25:41; Revelation 21:8; Jude 1:7

18:15 Leviticus 19:17

18:15 James 5:20

18:16 Deuteronomy 19:15

18:35 Matthew 6:12

The Volumes of Truth:

18:1-3 Volume One, *God Is The Fosterer and Protector of Those Tossed Away in Bitter Ignorance*, "For I tell you the truth, these little ones know the Kingdom of Heaven already, and will return with The King at the time appointed."

18:1-4, 14 Volume One, *To He Who Has Understanding, Let Him Hear the Truth of the Inheritance of Sin and Salvation*, "I ask you, what is a child's inheritance on earth and in Heaven, if the years of their life be few in number and they remain in their innocence? Assuredly, I say to you, they will inherit The Kingdom of Heaven, for The Father holds the pure of heart in the palm of His right hand. And though the little ones may suffer at the hands of men in this world, I tell you the truth, all arrive at The Father's house in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, where healing is complete and every tear is wiped away, the ways of the world and men forgotten... Only love abides, as they look upon the face of their Father forever."

18:1-4, 14 Volume One, *To Whom Does The Kingdom of Heaven Belong*, "Thus says The Lord God: Let the truth be known regarding the innocent, My most precious gifts, My beloved little ones.

When one of these little ones pass from your sight, grieve not, for they have returned home. Rather grieve for yourselves. For a precious gemstone has been taken; behold, a treasure which has no equal has been hidden before its time. For the Kingdom of Heaven belongs to all such as these.

Thus these who have come forth from The Kingdom, who remain without blemish, whose lives were cut short, return to Him from whom they came. For the little ones need not sleep in death. For the penalty of sin is death, yet they remain in their innocence. And oh how blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall surely behold My face." (continued on the following page)

The Volumes of Truth:

18:1-4, 14 Volume One, *To Whom Does The Kingdom of Heaven Belong*, "I tell you the truth, all upon the earth who have gained maturity have become so very poor and desolate. For once you were wealthy, rich beyond words, for then you knew the Kingdom of Heaven as a child. Yet now you are grown, your light quickly fading, as the ways of this world pull you down to the pit. Therefore return to Me, humble and penitent; come to Me as a child. For by no other means shall you pass through, says The Lord."

18:6-7 Volume One, *God Is The Fosterer and Protector of Those Tossed Away in Bitter Ignorance*, "For as it is written: It would be better for you if a millstone were hung around your neck, and you were drowned in the depths of the sea, than to suffer My wrath over these little ones! Therefore, I call all those whose guilt rises to heaven, to repent with all their heart, to repent in sackcloth and ashes."

18:6-7 Volume Three, *The Truth Absolute*, "The works of men are evil, even from their youth. Thus the little children shall be My inheritance, and the babes My jewels. For the innocent come forth as lights shining out of darkness, gifts born from the womb. They are precious; to be cherished is every child in their youth. For the innocent are of more value than gold and silver, prized above precious stones. Therefore, woe to this world and all who dwell in it! **WOE TO ALL WHO AFFLICT MY LITTLE ONES!** SAYS THE LORD. For I shall strike the earth in My wrath and punish the wicked! I shall strike the earth, and bring swift discipline upon all who lead My people from The Truth!"

18:6-7 Volume Four, *The Innocent Are Mine*, "**WOE TO THOSE WHO LEAD MY LAMBS ASTRAY!** **WOE, I SAY TO THEM!** Woe to all who feed lies to the little ones and cause them to sin! For as it is written: It would be better for them if a millstone were hung around their neck, and they were drowned in the depths of the sea, than to suffer My wrath over these little ones! Therefore woe to those who uphold perverse and bitter doctrine; your discipline shall be most severe! Woe to those who pollute My name, in word and by deed; for you have brought shame upon your own heads, and disgrace to all your houses which you call by My name! Woe to all who take advantage of the ignorant and pollute the minds of the innocent! **WOE TO ALL WHO HARM MY LITTLE ONES!** For I shall stretch out My hand against you; indeed, a double portion of wrath is reserved for you! Behold, I shall stretch out My hand and bring harm upon the wicked, and strike those who slaughter the innocent, until I have destroyed them in all the earth! For My wrath remains upon all who have taken part, upon all who voice their agreement! And yes double, even double again, upon all who murder My precious gifts! Declares The Lord."

18:6-7 Volume One, *To Whom Does The Kingdom of Heaven Belong*, "Therefore, thus says The Lord to all who have harmed or killed the little ones, and to all who stand in agreement: It would be better for you if a millstone were hung around your neck, and you were drowned in the depths of the sea, than to suffer My wrath over these little ones! You are cast out! And shall remain outside the gates, unless you repent wholly and in truth, striving always to make your repentance full!"

18:6-7, 11-12 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *THE CUP OF THE WRATH OF MY FURY IS COME TO THE FULL*, "Therefore, I must remove My sheep and gather up every lamb, and destroy all these kingdoms of men! **NO MORE** shall My sheep be hurt by all these briers and thorns! **NO MORE** shall they become entangled! **NO MORE** shall My lambs be given up to the slaughter, O most wicked generation! **NO MORE** shall My beloved be made subject to you! For I must call My children home, that they may be with Me where I am."

The Volumes of Truth:

18:8-9 Volume One, *Run From the Forest and Loose All That Binds You*, "For the time has come, and is already upon you, when the children of God must be cleansed and set apart for My glory, says The Lord. Yet today the sanctified will be lashed, and the wicked uplifted. And tomorrow evil shall come in, allowed only for a short season, that My people may be tested and the multitudes divided, a sifting of the wheat for the harvest—some to the first, while many others left to the second, with all tares burned in the fire; those on My right to everlasting life, and those on My left to everlasting punishment. Even so, amen."

18:8-9 Volume Three, *The Truth Absolute*, "Behold, I shall pour out in My anger and destroy in My fury! With eternal fire, I shall take vengeance upon all My enemies, until they are utterly consumed! For thus is the second death prepared for the wicked, thus is the second death in which the evil of heart shall be consumed: Destruction and annihilation, blotted out!... The death of which the redeemed in Messiah need not fear. For they have passed from death to Life, from despair to Joy, and from judgment to Salvation; bought for a price, purchased in blood, the blood of The Lamb."

18:11 Words to Live By: Part Two, *Bound by The Word*, "And so The Word was sent, and came into the world to seek and to save the lost. And behold, He is coming again to deliver His own, all those who believe and live by The Word; and to destroy those who fight against The Word, for they too are bound by The Word."

18:11-12 Volume Four, *From Betrayal to Victory*, "Beloved ones, I forgive all who return to Me, even the one in ninety-nine who goes astray, even the one among twelve who betrays Me. For I am The Lord. And of all those The Father has given Me, I shall not lose one."

18:11-12 Volume Four, *The Ill-Favored of the Flock*, "Thus says The Lord: Where does a shepherd spend his time, and which of his sheep require the most attention? Therefore pray in like manner. For indeed the ill of the flock require the most attention, and the one in ninety-nine who has gone astray shall by no means be forsaken."

18:11-12 Volume Seven, *Lost Sheep*, "Thus says The Lord your Redeemer, He who weeps for you; behold, with many tears I speak to you: Oh My beloved lost sheep, you have wandered far from Me, you have gone astray! Why, beloved?! Why have you forsaken Me?! You were to be My treasure! Oh how I weep for you; yes, I weep for you, beloved! Turn aside and return to Me, for I call to you still!... Yet here I am, beloved! Look up, My children, and give Me glory! Repent in dust and ashes, wail and lament loudly! CRY OUT! For there is but One Salvation, only one name under Heaven by which you must be saved, One God and One Savior, only One who can fulfill your heart's innermost desire—I am He, beloved! I AM HE! YahuShua is My name!"

18:11-12 Volume Five, *Those Who Walk in My Ways Walk in The Light, Yet Those Who Forsake the Way of The Lord Abide in Darkness Already*, "Thus says The Lord: I know all My sheep. And though they wander and betray their own hearts, I do not punish them; they punish themselves. Therefore, woe to all who lay blame at the feet of The Lord! I do not stalk My sheep, as though they were prey! Yet I do go out after them, leaving the ninety-nine to seek out the one who has gone astray. And those who know My voice come running."

The Volumes of Truth:

18:11-12 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Offerings*, "I remain also The Faithful Shepherd, who calls to His sheep before they have wandered too far, The Wise and Loving Father who makes the sins of His beloved known early, while they are still able to step easily off the crooked path, says The Lord."

18:11-12 Volume Four, *Be Instant In and Out of Season*, "Beloved, place your loved ones in My hands, as I have said, for at no time were they forsaken. For I am the gate for all My sheep, and they also will hear My voice in the day they are humbled, the day their hearts crack and their pride crumbles. And oh what a cry shall be heard, oh what wailing shall come forth."

18:11-12 Volume Seven, *Salvation Is Given and Must Be Received; Once Received, Forever Shall It Belong to the Redeemed*, "All My sheep hear My voice and know the sound of My voice, and seek to follow Me wheresoever I lead them. Yet there are many scattered sheep who remain wild, who have also been given Me of My Father; these I must bring also."

18:11-12 Volume One, *Watch*, "Behold, The Almighty is coming down to you, yes, The Son who wears the full raiment of The Father. For in Him alone does the fullness of God dwell. Thus HE shall pluck you from the fire, HE shall scourge the nations with the Word of His power, and strike the wicked with the sword of His mouth. Yes, HE shall tread the grapes in the winepress of the wrath of My fury, wiping the wicked from existence, destroying all things which sicken His sheep and cause His flocks to go astray; behold, He shall utterly destroy all that offends!"

18:14 Volume One, *Make Way For the Coming of The Lord*, "Yet you need not shed tears over these little ones who were swept away, for they have returned home. They dwell in the bosom of their Father, once again. Therefore do not be troubled, be at peace. Trust in My will, though you do not yet fully understand."

18:18 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Devotion*, "And as it is written: Whatever you bind on earth will be bound in Heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in Heaven. Thus in the same way, when a division occurs on earth because of Me, so also is there a division in Heaven, says The Lord."

18:20 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *In One Accord*, "Thus says The Lord to His servants: You shall meet on the Sabbath, at a time which is pleasing to all members, both near and far. The time spent together in My Word shall be kept holy, for I am holy. And where two or three are gathered together in My name, there I am in the midst of them."

18:21-22 Volume Three, *Born Again*, "My son, I died for the forgiveness of your sins—those of today, yesterday, and those sins of tomorrow. Yet man does continually stumble over his flesh, being tempted in a world filled with sin. And so he must continually come to Me, and even seventy times seven times shall I cleanse him and lift him up."

18:21-22 Volume Three, *Blessed Are Those Who Overcome For My Name's Sake*, "Yet if one comes to Me and asks of Me forgiveness, even a continual washing in My own blood, he shall surely have it; even if he comes to Me seven times, or seventy times seven times, he shall be forgiven. For I forgive all those who come to Me in sincerity and in truth, and draw near to those of a contrite heart, delivering those of a humble spirit."

The Volumes of Truth:

18:23-35 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *A Right Heart Bridles the Tongue, and a Forgiving Heart Absolves Every Hurt, Bringing Peace to the Mind*, "When a brother or sister has gone astray, and done that which I said they shall not do, I ask you, what is that to you? Do they not answer to their own master? Judge not another's servant, but to your own Master be true. Beloved, speak not one word concerning those who have hurt you, not one more word against those who have betrayed you. Forgive them, pray for them, and let them go their way."

18:23-35 Words to Live By: Part One, *Forgive*, "Blessed are those who do not return evil for evil, or reviling for reviling, but rather pray for their enemies. Blessed are those who hold no ill-will in their heart toward another. Indeed, blessed are all those who forgive everyone who has sinned against them. For great shall be their reward in Heaven, says The Lord."

18:23-35 Volume Three, *The Dust Has Been Shaken Off the Feet of God's Messengers as a Testament Against You, O Churches of Men*, "How dare you kneel before Me in repentance, as a show before your brethren, adorning yourselves with pretense! You are not delivered! Your offerings are not accepted, neither will I hear your pleas. For you have surely taken the name of The Lord in vain! For not one of you strives to make your repentance full, nor are you willing to forgive all who have sinned against you. Thus your repentance has become unrepentance, and your words wind."

Also see online:

Regarding Children's Inheritance on Earth and in Heaven

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Children%E2%80%99s_Inheritance

Regarding Sin

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Sin

Parables

<https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Parables>

Regarding Forgiveness

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Forgiveness

Regarding Unforgiveness

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Unforgiveness

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 19

1 Now it came to pass, when YahuShua had finished these sayings, that He departed from Galilee and came to the region of Judea beyond the Jordan. 2 And great multitudes followed Him, and He healed them there.

3 The Pharisees also came to Him, testing Him, and saying to Him, "Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife for just any reason?"

4 And He answered and said to them, "Have you not read that He who made them at the beginning 'created them male and female,' 5 and said, 'For this reason a man shall leave his father and mother and be joined to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh'? 6 So then, they are no longer two but one flesh. Therefore what God has joined together, let not man separate."

7 They said to Him, "Why then did Moses command to give a certificate of divorce, and to put her away?"

8 He said to them, "Moses, because of the hardness of your hearts, permitted you to divorce your wives, but from the beginning it was not so. 9 And I say to you, whoever divorces his wife, except for sexual immorality, and marries another, commits adultery; and whoever marries her who is divorced commits adultery."

10 His disciples said to Him, "If such is the case of the man with his wife, it is better not to marry."

11 But He said to them, "All cannot accept this saying, but only those to whom it has been given. 12 For there are eunuchs who were born thus from their mother's womb, and there are eunuchs who were made eunuchs by men, and there are eunuchs who have made themselves eunuchs for the Kingdom of Heaven's sake. He who is able to accept it, let him accept it."

13 Then little children were brought to Him that He might put His hands on them and pray, but the disciples rebuked them. 14 But YahuShua said, "Let the little children come to Me, and do not forbid them. For of such is the Kingdom of Heaven." 15 And He laid His hands on them and departed from there.

16 Now behold, one came and said to Him, "Teacher, what good thing shall I do that I may have everlasting life?"

17 So He said to him, "Why do you ask Me about what is good? There is One who is good. But if you want to enter into life, keep The Commandments."

18 He said to Him, "Which ones?" YahuShua said, "'You shall not murder,' 'You shall not commit adultery,' 'You shall not steal,' 'You shall not bear false witness,' 19 'Honor your father and your mother,' and, 'You shall love your neighbor as yourself.'"

20 The young man said to Him, "All these things I have kept. What do I still lack?"

21 YahuShua said to him, "If you want to be perfect, go, sell what you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in Heaven; and come, follow Me."

22 But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful, for he had great possessions.

23 Then YahuShua said to His disciples, "Assuredly, I say to you that it is hard for a rich man to enter the Kingdom of Heaven. 24 And again I say to you, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of the needle than for a rich man to enter the Kingdom of God."

25 When His disciples heard it, they were greatly astonished, saying, "Who then can be saved?"

26 But YahuShua looked at them and said to them, "With men this is impossible, but with God all things are possible."

27 Then Peter answered and said to Him, "See, we have left all and followed You. Therefore what shall we have?"

28 So YahuShua said to them, "Assuredly I say to you, that in the regeneration, when The Son of Man sits on the throne of His glory, you who have followed Me will also sit on twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

29 "And everyone who has left houses or brothers or sisters or father or mother or wife or children or lands, for My name's sake, shall receive a hundredfold, and inherit everlasting life. 30 But many who are first will be last, and the last first."

The Scriptures of Truth:

19:4 Genesis 1:27; 5:2
19:5 Genesis 2:24
19:7 Deuteronomy 24:1-4
19:8 Malachi 2:16
19:11 1 Corinthians 7:7, 9
19:12 1 Corinthians 7:32-35
19:17 Leviticus 18:5
19:18-19 Exodus 20:12-16
19:19 Leviticus 19:18
19:23 1 Timothy 6:9
19:26 Jeremiah 32:17

The Volumes of Truth:

19:4-6 Words to Live By: Part Two, *Marriage*, "I gave unto man woman, from his side did I form her, and he who was one became two; and behold, the two became one again in marriage, two of one flesh, man and woman, and I saw that it was very good."

19:14 Volume One, *To Whom Does the Kingdom of Heaven Belong*, "Thus says The Lord God: Let the truth be known regarding the innocent, My most precious gifts, My beloved little ones. When one of these little ones pass from your sight, grieve not, for they have returned home. Rather grieve for yourselves. For a precious gemstone has been taken; behold, a treasure which has no equal has been hidden before its time. For the Kingdom of Heaven belongs to all such as these... I tell you the truth, all upon the earth who have gained maturity have become so very poor and desolate. For once you were wealthy, rich beyond words, for then you knew the Kingdom of Heaven as a child. Yet now you are grown, your light quickly fading, as the ways of this world pull you down to the pit. Therefore return to Me, humble and penitent; come to Me as a child. For by no other means shall you pass through, says The Lord."

19:14 Volume One, *God Is The Fosterer and Protector of Those Tossed Away in Bitter Ignorance*, "For I tell you the truth, these little ones know the Kingdom of Heaven already, and will return with The King at the time appointed."

19:14 Volume One, *To He Who Has Understanding, Let Him Hear the Truth of the Inheritance of Sin and Salvation*, "I ask you, what is a child's inheritance on earth and in Heaven, if the years of their life be few in number and they remain in their innocence? Assuredly, I say to you, they will inherit The Kingdom of Heaven, for The Father holds the pure of heart in the palm of His right hand."

19:17-19 Volume Seven, *Thus Says The Lord, by The Spirit of Truth: Obey The Commandments*, "Therefore, this is how you shall know the children of God: They keep The Commandments and have the Testimony of YahuShua The Messiah, who is called Jesus and Christ. For if one comes and has the Testimony, yet seeks not to keep The Commandments of God, he is a liar and shall be found as such in the Day of The Lord. And if one comes, saying, "Keep The Commandments," yet has not the Testimony of YahuShua The Messiah, this one also shall be found a liar."

The Volumes of Truth:

19:17-19 Volume One, *Purify Your Faith*, "For I tell you the truth, you have surely separated yourselves from Me; according to every Commandment you break, according to every jot and tittle you have endeavored to change, are you far removed. For you have become a wholly vain and ignorant people, a people who want no part with Me as I truly am, a wayward flock who ceases not from taking the name of The Lord in vain.

Therefore, purify your faith! Be cleansed of all this iniquity, turn away from all this impropriety! Keep The Commandments of God as they are written, and not as you would have them be; remain in My love! For The One alone, whom you shall call Father, is in Heaven; and there is but One Mediator between God and man, and His name is YahuShua HaMashiach!"

19:17-19 Volume Four, *Obey God*, "Therefore, concerning the question of breaking one Commandment in favor of another, the answer is this: I AM FIRST, of which The Commandments also testify. For those who truly love Me seek to obey My voice, and those who obey My voice have also fulfilled The Moral Law. For I am, and have always been the goal at which the Torah aims.

And all those in whose heart I am foremost serve Me without constraint, seeking always to place Me first, above all else. For these walk in My ways, doing those same things I did. They do not add to the Word which I have commanded them, nor do they take away from it. Behold, they keep The Commandments of God, as He commanded them and as they are written, and not as the churches of men would have them be...

Again I say to you, who you choose defines what you do. And whosoever chooses another and not Me in truth has chosen themselves, and has done according to their own will. Yet to disobey God is sin. Therefore call on My name and make your repentance full, by departing from those things which are not lawful, standing apart from those things I hate, and you shall surely be delivered, says The Lord."

19:17-19 Volume Two, *Do Not Be Tempted by the World, For Its Ways Lead Only to Blasphemy and Sin*, "Yet those who love Me obey My commands and give heed to the leading of My spirit, for the two are in agreement. It is written: God is love. And if I am love, then obey Me as I have loved you; remember My decrees and obey My Commandments..."

Beloved ones, the Scriptures are not malleable; The Commandments do not change! For The Truth is absolute, forever standing on a hill, bright and shining, immovable, unbreakable!—The Everlasting Stone which has become The Head of the Corner, The Great Mountain which fills the whole earth! Says The Lord."

19:17-19 Volume Four, *Hold Fast and Do Not Waver*, "Beloved, receive My words and also do them, obey all My commands, for I am with you. For those who love Me obey My voice and walk in My ways. They recognize those I send and the Word given them. Yes, these are they who keep The Commandments of God and testify of My glory without ceasing, and their testimony is true.

Thus at the appointed time I will surely gather them to Myself, some before and many more after, for I know My own. Beloved, I know when each will come to Me, I know every trial and tribulation. Therefore, again I say to you, call on My name in this time of darkness, in this time of great calamity and fear. Hold fast through all these tears, endure in these times of trouble.

Fear not, for I have overcome the world; I hold the keys of death and Sheol, and The Book of Life is held securely in My right hand. No one can steal you from My love; no one can pluck you from My hand; no one can break off what I have grafted in. For that which I revealed to My servant is true: I know you as you are and as you will be, with Me where I am, says The Lord YahuShua."

The Volumes of Truth:

19:17-21 Volume Three, *Abide in the Doctrine of The Messiah*, "Thus says The Lord: I have spoken, yet those of hardened hearts refuse to harken to My voice. I have written it with parchment and ink through My prophets, behold, I have etched My words in stone with My own finger, yet who has received My message? Who has obeyed My Word, as it is written? I tell you the truth, only those fully converted in their innermost parts have accepted My message, and only those who truly love Me obey My Word. For they remain in My love and delight in My Commandments, knowing I AM WHO I AM..."

Beloved ones, to abide in the doctrine of The Messiah is not mere proclamation or belief. To abide in His doctrine is to LIVE by His words, a shining example of righteousness, striving always to make your love perfect through obedience, that those close to you, even to the passerby, may see your good works and glorify your Father in Heaven. For it is written: One does not live on bread and water alone, but by every word that comes from the mouth of God. So then do not just give voice and preach, but ABIDE in the doctrine of The Messiah; by example shall you lead them, says The Lord."

19:19, 21 Letters From Timothy, *Tithing*, "For thus says The Lord: Beloved, I delight in that which one gives to another in My name, and by the works of their own hands and feet in all righteousness; this is the tithe in which I delight most. Therefore if one comes to you, saying, 'Give me a cup of water,' give them a drink in My name. And if another comes, saying, 'I need clothes, for I am cold and naked,' clothe them, and give them your coat also. And if this same one asks, 'Will you walk with me this far?' Go with them double. Therefore tithe not only of your money and material possessions, but also of your strength and your time, as one willing to give up their life for My sake. For this is to truly know Me, this is to walk in Me, in My very footsteps, and to love your neighbor as yourself, says The Lord YahuShua."

19:21 Volume Six, *Reasonable Service*, "Thus says The Lord: Blessed is that servant of Mine who seeks out the poor, whose heart is eager to help the needy, for they know My ways and seek to please Me. Blessed also is My servant who gives out of the abundance they have received, for they walk in My ways. Yet most blessed is My servant who gives from their lack, for they do justly, love mercy, and walk humbly with their God; indeed, they have understood.

Yet woe to those who ignore the poor and draw back their hand from the needy, while they sit at ease in their abundance. For destitution is coming, and shall be born out of great desolation, in the day I take away their abundance and leave their houses desolate. Woe also to those who say they are My servants, yet refuse to help those in need, for only tears and sorrow await them. And woe to those who fail to give even the smallest amount, claiming they are in lack, for they have no trust, having learned nothing from the poor widow.

Little flock, have you learned nothing from My Word? Have you so quickly forgotten My Letters, in where I have taught you the way in which you should walk? Indeed, who you choose defines what you do, as I have already told you. And who are the poor and the needy? How have you treated them, while entreating Me?"

19:21 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Trust Comes by Service and Sacrifice*, "Yet because you are dull of hearing, and your hearts remain calloused and hard, I tell you plainly, you live in kings' houses! And to those of you who yet resist My words, I say this: Are not all your needs met, as though you dwell in the court? What lack have you, save that which remains wanting in your heart?

For I tell you the truth, ALL who forsake the poor and the needy and the fatherless and the widow do not know Me, and have no place with Me at My supper, until they become as those they have forsaken. For by no other means will they learn true compassion."

The Volumes of Truth:

19:21 Words to Live By: Part One, *Walking Together in The Father's Joy*, "Blessed is the man who gives out of the abundance of his heart. For one such as this gives, knowing in his heart that all he has is Mine and all I have is his, given and received according to the knowledge of My will for those who believe. For this man knows what it is to be My servant. He is bound by nothing, a man who walks free in all the earth, blessing the name of The Lord his God with enduring trust.

Therefore those who give out of obligation know not the joy of The Lord, nor of the freedom which comes by service, helping others in My name. Yet the servant whose heart leaps with joy at the thought of washing the feet of the poor, who also eagerly seeks out the afflicted, to give them comfort, knows that whatsoever they do for another they have also done for Me. For these know Me, and I live in them. And together we shall walk, choosing the good and refusing the evil, until we walk together anew in My kingdom, says The Lord."

19:21 Words to Live By: Part One, *Charity*, "Comfort the sick, lift up the downtrodden, and visit those in prison; clothe the naked, shelter the homeless, and above all feed the hungry; do so in My name. For in Me shall all find comfort, exaltation, companionship, warm coverings and sanctuary from the storm; even food and drink for their soul shall they receive in Me. For all these things are the very definition and purpose of love.

Thus as I am, so also were you created—Understand Love. For in My love were you created, to receive and to give; and in the giving does one also receive. Therefore, love one another as I have loved you, says The Lord your Redeemer."

19:25-26 Words to Live By: Part One, *Come, Love Awaits You*, "Come, all those who know not My ways; I will show you. Come, all those who have been abandoned; I will comfort you and give you shelter. Come, all those who are crippled; let us run and leap for joy together! Come, all those faithless; I shall fill your cup, and watch how it overflows! Come, all murderers; watch Me raise you, and all who sleep, from the grave. Come, all you who blaspheme, I will give you a new voice; bring with you all those who are blind and deaf, for they too shall see and hear! Indeed, come all those who have sinned against Me, take My hand! I will lead you to the waters where I shall wash you, and where your new clothes hang upon the tree which grows next to the stream. Come one, come all! Ask, and it shall be given you! For all things are possible with God and made manifest through The Son, says The Lord YahuShua."

19:25-26 Words to Live By: Part Two, *The Victory*, "All those who repent in My name, with sincere remorse in their hearts, are saved. For I am The One who makes it possible for them to do so.

And though some have fallen asleep in death, and others are slain, even by their own hand, I ask you, shall death have the last word?—BY NO MEANS! For I shall raise them up at the Last Day! For I have granted them the victory, even as I am The Victory, being The Firstfruits from death; even as those given Me shall likewise be first when the shout is made, says The Lord."

19:25-26 Volume Two, *The Judgment of God Is True and Without Question, Yet the Error of the People Is Great*, "For if you knew Me, then you would know The Father also, and understand that all things are possible with God."

19:28 Volume Five, *Those Who Are Mine Shall Never Be Cast Off*, "Thus upon these twelve thrones, of which you have considered yet do not fully comprehend, will My twelve apostles sit, judging the twelve tribes of Israel."

The Volumes of Truth:

19:29 Volume Two, *Do Not Be Tempted by the World, For Its Ways Lead Only to Blasphemy and Sin*, "Thus says The Risen One: Therefore no more give your love or attention to the things of this world, for they are passing away. Neither shall you love anyone more than Me. Or have you never read these Scriptures: He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me, and he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me, and friendship with the world is enmity with God? Therefore honor Me in spirit and in truth, in accordance with the Scriptures. Stand apart from the ways of this world, and cast away those things which pollute My name and My glory; crucify your lives of old and follow Me!"

19:29 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Make Your Decision*, "Indeed you must be willing to give up your life for My sake, or how shall I send you? For as it is written: Those who do not take up their cross and follow Me are not fit to be My disciples, for they have shown themselves unworthy of Me. And how shall one who loves his father or mother, or son or daughter, more than Me, escape? For they too have shown themselves unworthy of Me. Thus many are called, yet few are chosen."

19:29 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Obedience*, "Beloved ones, did you think you could change the hearts of the afflicted by human power? Human power is of no use at all. I soften the hearts of the seekers, pierce the hearts of the insolent, and harden the hearts of the wicked..."

So then how shall you change even one thought or action of those you love by keeping their company? How shall you teach the blind? What words will the deaf hear? Can you heal the tongues of the dumb? Beloved, I shall teach them. And if they forbear, I will rebuke them, I Myself shall abase them.

Therefore, as it is written: Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers. For what fellowship does righteousness have with lawlessness? And what communion does light have with darkness? And what accord does The Messiah have with belial? Or what part does a believer have with an unbeliever? Beloved, kick not your foot against the stones, for you will only limp away wounded by the effort; you shall go where I send you, says The Lord."

19:30 Volume Four, *Walking in the Footsteps of The Messiah's Passion*, "Indeed, many who are counted as first will be last, and many who are counted as last shall be first."

19:30 Volume Seven, *Warn Them From Me, Says The Lord*, "And so it is fulfilled, and shall also come to pass: The first shall be last, and the last shall be first partakers of the glory. Yet all will be saved according to the number The Lord shall call."

19:30 Volume Seven, *The Prophets Are Sent Out, True and False; the High-Minded Abased, the Lowly Uplifted... The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord Is Near, and Who Shall Stand*, "Thus those who were full shall be left empty, so they may be truly filled up, and those who were thought of as first shall be last. Yet those who were forsaken as last shall be first partakers of The Glory.

And those without knowledge shall be given great knowledge, for Love has saved them. Yet those who had attained great knowledge shall be brought down to shame, so they too may be glorified in My presence, for Love has saved them."

19:30 Volume Three, *Follow Me*, "Thus says The Lord, your Teacher: God is just in everything. And if The Father's justice is not partial, then it shall surely come to pass in these latter days, that those who have placed themselves first shall be last, and those who were seen as last shall be first partakers of The Glory."

The Volumes of Truth:

Also see online:

Regarding Marriage

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Marriage

Regarding Children's Inheritance on Earth and in Heaven

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Children%E2%80%99s_Inheritance

Regarding The Ten Commandments

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Ten_Commandments

Regarding Charity

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Spiritual_Gifts#-_Charity

Regarding The Kingdom and Heaven

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Kingdom_and_Heaven

The Messiah

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 20

1 "For the Kingdom of Heaven is like a landowner who went out early in the morning to hire laborers for his vineyard. 2 Now when he had agreed with the laborers for a denarius a day, he sent them into his vineyard. 3 And he went out about the third hour and saw others standing idle in the marketplace, 4 and said to them, 'You also go into the vineyard, and whatever is right I will give you.' So they went.

5 "Again he went out about the sixth and the ninth hour, and did likewise. 6 And about the eleventh hour he went out and found others standing idle, and said to them, 'Why have you been standing here idle all day?' 7 They said to him, 'Because no one hired us.' He said to them, 'You also go into the vineyard, and whatever is right you will receive.'

8 "So when evening had come, the owner of the vineyard said to his steward, 'Call the laborers and give them their wages, beginning with the last to the first.' 9 And when those came who were hired about the eleventh hour, they each received a denarius.

10 "But when the first came, they supposed that they would receive more; and they likewise received each a denarius. 11 And when they had received it, they grumbled against the landowner, 12 saying, 'These last men have worked only one hour, and you made them equal to us who have borne the burden and the heat of the day.'

13 "But he answered one of them and said, 'Friend, I am doing you no wrong. Did you not agree with me for a denarius? 14 Take what is yours and go your way. I wish to give to this last man the same as to you. 15 Is it not lawful for me to do what I wish with my own things? Or is your eye evil because I am good?' 16 So the last will be first, and the first last. For many are called, but few chosen."

17 Now YahuShua, going up to Jerusalem, took the twelve disciples aside on the road and said to them, 18 "Behold, we are going up to Jerusalem, and The Son of Man will be betrayed to the chief priests and to the scribes. And they will condemn Him to death, 19 and deliver Him to the Gentiles to mock and to scourge and to crucify. And the third day He will rise again."

20 Then the wife of Zebedee came to YahuShua with her sons, and knelt down before Him with a question. 21 And He said to her, "What do you wish?" She said to Him, "Grant that these two sons of mine may sit, one on Your right hand and the other on the left, in Your kingdom."

22 But YahuShua answered and said, "You do not know what you ask. Are you able to drink the cup that I am about to drink, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?" They said to Him, "We are able."

23 So He said to them, "You will indeed drink My cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with. But to sit on My right hand and on My left is not Mine to give, but it is for those for whom it is prepared by My Father."

24 And when the ten heard it, they were greatly displeased with the two brothers. 25 But YahuShua called them to Himself and said, "You know that the rulers of the Gentiles lord it over them, and those who are great exercise authority over them. 26 Yet it shall not be so among you. But whoever desires to become great among you, let him be your servant. 27 And whoever desires to be first among you, let him be your servant— 28 just as The Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a ransom for many."

29 Now as they went out of Jericho, a great multitude followed Him. 30 And behold, two blind men sitting by the road, when they heard that YahuShua was passing by, cried out, saying, "Have mercy on us, O Lord, Son of David!"

31 Then the multitude warned them that they should be quiet. But they cried out all the more, saying, "Have mercy on us, O Lord, Son of David!"

32 So YahuShua stood still and called them, and said, "What do you want Me to do for you?"

33 They said to Him, "Lord, that our eyes may be opened." 34 So YahuShua had compassion and touched their eyes. And immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed Him.

The Scriptures of Truth:

20:28 Philippians 2:5-8

20:28 Isaiah 53:10-11

20:30-31 Matthew 1:1, 6; Luke 3:31

The Volumes of Truth:

20:1-16 Volume Four, *Workers in the Field of The Lord's Harvest*, "Thus says The Lord: Behold, I have sent into My vineyard husbandmen, and one who is to be as a chief husbandman. And all those who are sent are of the same. Even all who seek Me in sincerity and in truth shall serve in like manner.

Behold, The Lord over the harvest has sent out a call to every tribe, tongue, people and nation, calling them out, that they might come and work in His field. Yet the laborers are few. For though many labor, few heed the call. They serve another master, seeking always after the praises of men...

Therefore all who harbor evil thoughts shall be sent away, and many shall be left desolate. Indeed all flocks shall be tested, every congregation sifted, no matter their number—whether great or small, bond or free, rich or poor. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. Again, I say to you, the first harvest shall be lowly, of the lowly; and the second plenteous, of the refined and penitent. For many are called, yet few are chosen."

20:16 Words to Live By: Part Two, *First Partakers*, "Then it shall surely come to pass in these latter days, that those who have placed themselves first shall be last, and those who were seen as last shall be first partakers of The Glory."

20:16 Volume Four, *Walking in the Footsteps of The Messiah's Passion*, "Indeed, many who are counted as first will be last, and many who are counted as last shall be first."

20:16 Volume Seven, *Warn Them From Me, Says The Lord*, "And so it is fulfilled, and shall also come to pass: The first shall be last, and the last shall be first partakers of the glory. Yet all will be saved according to the number The Lord shall call."

20:16 Volume Seven, *The Prophets Are Sent Out, True and False; the High-Minded Abased, the Lowly Uplifted... The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord Is Near, and Who Shall Stand*, "Thus those who were full shall be left empty, so they may be truly filled up, and those who were thought of as first shall be last. Yet those who were forsaken as last shall be first partakers of The Glory."

20:16 Volume Six, *Without Condition*, "Therefore, My sons, I ask you, of these three men, which one was truly devoted to Me, though all did good and fruitful works? For indeed many are called, yet few are chosen, few have ears to hear."

The Volumes of Truth:

20:16 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Hidden Treasures in the Fields of the First Harvest*, "For you, My sons, are sent to divide the harvest, not to bring it in. For again I say to you, many are called, yet few are chosen."

20:18-19 Volume Four, *From Betrayal to Victory*, "For thus says The Lord: Before you in the Scriptures of Truth you see the man called Judas, who by receiving the bribe betrayed The Son of Man. Yet afterward, out of extreme remorse, he took the money (the price for which I had been weighed) and cast it down at the feet of the guilty..."

And though Judas was indeed lost according to the flesh, he was not lost according to the spirit. For he repented in sincerity and in truth, confessing his sin with extreme remorse. And though he died before Me, his sins I bore also, crucifying them upon the tree."

20:18-19 Volume Four, *Walking in the Footsteps of The Messiah's Passion*, "As The Messiah kept The Passover, so shall you in like manner keep The Passover: As He was afflicted, you shall fast; as He slept in the tomb, you shall mourn; and as He rose from the grave, you shall rejoice and sing praises; behold, you shall complete the week with joy and feasting. Then later shall you remember The Bridegroom being taken from you, and rejoice in the Blessed Hope of His soon return."

20:18-19 Volume One, *Wisdom Regarding Those Who Killed The Messiah, Who Is Called Christ*, "Thus says The Lord: Those who say the Jews killed The Messiah speak rightly. For I know all the works of men, and in that day did I harden their hearts to accomplish My purpose. For in the days of Abraham, even unto Moses, did I establish My people as the chosen to give sacrifice for the cleansing of sin. Behold, I gave unto them My Only Begotten Son, The Lamb without spot or blemish, that all written by the prophets should be fulfilled in The Son of Man.

Yet to those who cry, 'But the Romans crucified The Christ, not the Jews,' I say this: You lack understanding, and do not know that which was foretold by the prophets and written in the Scriptures of Truth. For the Romans did indeed crucify Him, and His blood is on their hands, even as it was on the hammer which drove the nails...

So then as The Messiah was crucified, and died, and is risen, so too must you crucify your life of old. Who you were must perish, along with your sinful ways, then shall you truly be born again, revived and restored in The Image of God."

20:18-19 Volume Two, *Judgment, Transgression, and The Word*, "For I had sent to you My Son, in whom the fullness of God dwells, God in the flesh, Immanu El; a man without sin, blameless, who willingly gave up His life for all who have fallen under judgment, that those who are willing might pass from death to life, from darkness into The Light of Life. For He carried the weight of the world's sin to the cross, and crucified sin through His suffering; the penalty of sin abolished as He fell asleep, the Victory established for all time upon His rising."

20:19 Volume Four, *Without Spot or Blemish*, "My son, I carried the weight of the world's sin to the cross, and crucified sin through My suffering; the penalty of sin abolished as I fell asleep, The Victory established for all time upon My rising. For I am and will always be The Perfect Lamb, without spot or blemish, given up for many... The Restoration of All Things, says The Lord."

The Volumes of Truth:

20:19 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *The Heart of the Matter*, "Thus says The Lord: I have mourned, yet who has offered to wipe My tears? I was poured out, mocked, beaten and scourged, pierced, yet who has come forward to kiss My wounds?"

20:19 Volume Two, *Proclaim NOT the Hell of the Churches of Men*, "Again I say, repent, and have greater understanding of My Mercy, which endures forever. For The Son of Man did indeed sleep in the heart of the earth, His tomb, for three days and three nights, yet by no means did He descend into the evils of man's imaginings! Become again a child of God, and seek to know Me as I truly am."

20:19 Volume One, *Death and Awakening*, "Yet The Messiah did indeed pay the penalty for your sins, even unto death... He is risen, The Firstborn from the dead; by which you are also delivered from death, if you so choose to receive of His life, if you so choose to embrace Him as He truly is!"

20:19 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *THE CUP OF THE WRATH OF MY FURY IS COME TO THE FULL*, "To this day I am treated as a criminal, I am spit upon everyday, BEATEN AND SCOURGED BY MY OWN PEOPLE! How many times shall you crucify Me?! HOW LONG SHALL YOU PIERCE YOUR KING, O CHURCHES OF MEN?!"

20:22 Volume Three, *I AM RISEN*, "Thus says The Everlasting who would be man, Immanu El: I was born into the world of the virgin, the chosen vessel by which the salvation of man would come; growing, living as all men, yet remaining unspotted from the world, blameless... Born to die, suffering as no man could endure, the healing of many in the blood of sprinkling, death; My spirit committed to The Father, all things accomplished, the cup of The Father consumed."

20:26-27 Words to Live By: Part One, *Serving Others in Love*, "Beloved, by serving others in love, putting their needs before your own, by sacrificing yourself, your desires, your wants, your will, your body, even your very life, will you learn what it truly means to wash each other's feet, says The Lord."

20:26-27 Words to Live By: Part One, *One Body*, "This is the way of The Lord: That one in need in My body be supported by their brothers and sisters, with all members becoming one—one body, in Me; that he who is able to walk in Me dwell alongside those who are weak, for they are in need of strengthening. Lo, you shall all wash each other's feet! Even as I do likewise through you and amongst you, to the praise of My glory, says The Lord YahuShua."

20:28 Volume Three, *I AM RISEN*, "For I gave My life as a ransom for many, even unto death."

20:28 Volume Three, *The Last Trump*, "Thus I have declared the Day and set the hour: JUDGMENT for all who fight against Me! RECOMPENSE for all who harm My little ones or persecute My messengers! REFINEMENT for those who refuse to embrace Me as I truly am!... Yet glory for those who glory in Him who gave His life as a ransom, deliverance for those who obey The Son, sanctuary for the innocent."

20:28 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *I Know My Sheep*, "There are none like Me, beloved, nor has there ever been one whose love surpasses understanding, a love without end. For I had paid the ransom from the beginning, a dowry the likes of which has never been seen, a bride-price from The God of Heaven. Beloved, I stretched out My hands for you; I bore the weight of your sins, I carried your burdens! Therefore is My grace sufficient for you."

The Volumes of Truth:

20:28 Volume One, *Death and Awakening*, "Yet The Messiah did indeed pay the penalty for your sins, even unto death... He is risen, The Firstborn from the dead; by which you are also delivered from death, if you so choose to receive of His life, if you so choose to embrace Him as He truly is!"

20:28, 34 Volume Four, *Without Spot or Blemish*, "Thus says The Lord to His servant: My son, I came to minister, not to be ministered to. I came to heal the sick, even all who came asking; I bore their infirmities... My son, I carried the infirmities of all those who came to Me in faith. In the same way, I carried their sin though I had no part in sin Myself."

20:30-31 Volume One, *And He Shall Be Called I AM*, "I am The Son of David."

Also see online:

Parables

<https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Parables>

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Regarding The Crucifixion

https://www.answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Crucifixion

Regarding The Resurrection

https://www.answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Resurrection

Regarding Service

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Spiritual_Gifts#-_Service

Matthew Chapter 21

1 Now when they drew near Jerusalem, and came to Bethphage, at the Mount of Olives, then YahuShua sent two disciples, 2 saying to them, "Go into the village opposite you, and immediately you will find a donkey tied, and a colt with her. Loose them and bring them to Me. 3 And if anyone says anything to you, you shall say, 'The Lord has need of them,' and immediately he will send them."

4 This was done that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying: 5 "Tell the daughter of Zion, 'Behold, your King is coming to you, lowly, and sitting on a donkey, a colt, the foal of a donkey.'"

6 So the disciples went and did as YahuShua commanded them. 7 They brought the donkey and the colt, laid their clothes on them, and YahuShua sat on them. 8 And a very great multitude spread their clothes on the road; others cut down branches from the trees and spread them on the road.

9 Then the multitudes who went before and those who followed cried out, saying: "Hosanna to The Son of David! 'Blessed is He who comes in the name of The Lord!' Hosanna in the highest!"

10 And when He had come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, "Who is this?" 11 So the multitudes said, "This is YahuShua, the prophet from Nazareth of Galilee."

12 Then YahuShua went into the temple of God and drove out all those who bought and sold in the temple, and overturned the tables of the money changers and the seats of those who sold doves. 13 And He said to them, "It is written: 'My house shall be called a house of prayer,' but you have made it a 'den of thieves.'"

14 Then the blind and the lame came to Him in the temple, and He healed them. 15 But when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that He did, and the children crying out in the temple and saying, "Hosanna to The Son of David!" they were indignant 16 and said to Him, "Do You hear what these are saying?"

And YahuShua said to them, "Yes. Have you never read, 'Out of the mouth of babes and nursing infants You have perfected praise'?" 17 Then He left them and went out of the city to Bethany, and He lodged there.

18 Now in the morning, as He returned to the city, He was hungry. 19 And seeing a fig tree by the road, He came to it and found nothing on it but leaves, and said to it, "Let no fruit grow on you ever again." Immediately the fig tree withered away.

20 And when the disciples saw it, they marveled, saying, "How did the fig tree wither away so quickly?"

21 So YahuShua answered and said to them, "Assuredly, I say to you, if you have faith and do not doubt, you will not only do what was done to the fig tree, but also if you say to this mountain, 'Be removed and be cast into the sea,' it will be done. 22 And whatever things you ask in prayer, believing, you will receive."

23 Now when He came into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people confronted Him as He was teaching, and said, "By what authority are You doing these things? And who gave You this authority?"

24 But YahuShua answered and said to them, "I also will ask you one thing, which if you tell Me, I likewise will tell you by what authority I do these things: 25 The baptism of John—where was it from? From Heaven or from men?"

And they reasoned among themselves, saying, "If we say, 'From Heaven,' He will say to us, 'Why then did you not believe him?' 26 But if we say, 'From men,' we fear the multitude, for all count John as a prophet."

27 So they answered YahuShua and said, "We do not know." And He said to them, "Neither will I tell you by what authority I do these things."

28 "But what do you think? A man had two sons, and he came to the first and said, 'Son, go, work today in my vineyard.' 29 He answered and said, 'I will not,' but afterward he regretted it and went.

30 "Then he came to the second and said likewise. And he answered and said, 'I go, sir,' but he did not go."

31 "Which of the two did the will of his father?" They said to Him, "The first." YahuShua said to them, "Assuredly, I say to you that tax collectors and harlots enter the Kingdom of God before you. 32 For John came to you in the way of righteousness, and you did not believe him, but tax collectors and harlots believed him; and when you saw it, you did not afterward relent and believe him."

33 "Hear another parable: There was a certain landowner who planted a vineyard and set a hedge around it, dug a winepress in it and built a tower. And he leased it to vinedressers and went into a far country.

34 "Now when the time of harvest drew near, he sent his servants to the vinedressers, that they might receive its fruit. 35 And the vinedressers took his servants, beat one, killed one, and stoned another. 36 Again he sent other servants, more than the first, and they did likewise to them.

37 "Then last of all he sent his son to them, saying, 'They will respect my son.'

38 "But when the vinedressers saw the son, they said among themselves, 'This is the heir. Come, let us kill him and seize his inheritance.' 39 So they took him and cast him out of the vineyard and killed him.

40 "Therefore, when the owner of the vineyard comes, what will he do to those vinedressers?"

41 They said to Him, "He will destroy those wicked men miserably, and lease his vineyard to other vinedressers who will render to him the fruits in their seasons."

42 YahuShua said to them, "Have you never read in the Scriptures: 'The stone which the builders rejected has become the chief cornerstone. This was The Lord's doing, and it is marvelous in our eyes'?

43 "Therefore I say to you, the Kingdom of God will be taken from you and given to a nation bearing the fruits of it. 44 And whoever falls on this stone will be broken; but on whomever it falls, it will grind him to powder."

45 Now when the chief priests and Pharisees heard His parables, they perceived that He was speaking of them. 46 But when they sought to lay hands on Him, they feared the multitudes, because they took Him for a prophet.

The Scriptures of Truth:

21:5 Zechariah 9:9
21:9 Psalm 118:26
21:13 Isaiah 56:7
21:13 Jeremiah 7:11
21:15-16 Psalm 8:2
21:22 Matthew 7:7
21:37 John 3:16
21:38 Matthew 27:22
21:39 Acts 2:23
21:39 Hebrews 13:12
21:42 Psalm 118:22-23
21:43 Matthew 8:11-12
21:44 Isaiah 8:14-15

The Volumes of Truth:

21:9 Volume Six, *A Perverse Nation*, "For they have greatly defiled the land, a multitude of dry branches, broken off, which shall by no means be grafted in again until they fall hard upon their faces, crying out, 'Blessed is He who comes in the name of The Lord!'"

21:9 Volume Seven, *The Fatherless Widow*, "Thus those who were to be the bride shall become the widow; she shall altogether become as one who mourns the loss of her husband, as one who seeks after her beloved yet he can not be found. And so shall it remain until her day comes and is fulfilled, when she once again cries out in the streets, 'Blessed is He who comes in the name of The Lord!'"

21:9 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Devotion*, "For My bride cleaves to Me, she honors Me and walks in My ways, and remains faithful. Yet any who claim to be My bride, who knowingly commit adultery with the pagan and the heathen, while cleaving to the ways of this world or the churches of men, dishonor Me. Thus between us a great gulf has formed, and so shall it remain, until the day comes and is fulfilled, when she cries out, saying, 'Blessed is He who comes in The Name of The Lord!'"

21:9, 15 Volume One, *And He Shall Be Called I AM*, "I am The Son of David."

21:11, 46 Volume Seven, *My Word Has Gone Forth, Yet Who Has Embraced It? Who Has Cupped Their Ears to Listen?! Says The Lord*, "Is this not how it has always been, even toward every prophet which was sent, even to YahuShua, whom you call Jesus, who was and is and shall always be The Prophet and Deliverer, The Mashiach? For the people to whom the prophets were sent did indeed have a form of godliness, yet denied the power thereof, saying within themselves, even one to the other, 'We believe the Torah, yet we will reject these sent to us. Yes, we shall stone them in word and by deed, and cast all their cords from us,' though it was I Myself who had sent to them the prophets, even The Messiah who is called Christ."

The Volumes of Truth:

21:12-13, 34-36, 41 Volume Two, *To the Church Who Dwells in the Midst Of and Sits Upon Seven Hills*, "Yet you, O church of harlots, are worse still! For with what can I compare you, and who are you like? You are a whole congregation of sly and deceitful snakes, a vicious den of vipers from which a great hissing has come forth against The Lord and His anointed, a den of thieves who cease not from robbing Me, captive children whose fathers persecuted and murdered those sent to them!

Throughout your generations, you have been murderers! From the beginning, you were scoundrels! Even to this day you persecute My messengers, and stone those sent to you in word and by deed, that you might continue to poison your own people! Behold, your heresies have no end! SHALL I NOT PUNISH YOU FOR THESE THINGS?! SHALL I NOT AVENGE MYSELF UPON A CHURCH SUCH AS THIS?!"

21:14 Volume Four, *Without Spot or Blemish*, "Thus says The Lord to His servant: My son, I came to minister, not to be ministered to. I came to heal the sick, even all who came asking; I bore their infirmities... My son, I carried the infirmities of all those who came to Me in faith."

21:21-22 Words to Live By: Part One, *Unrestrained*, "Yet understand this also: Where human power is, pride follows close behind. Yet one who surrenders to The Lord will be given eagle's wings. Yea nothing shall be impossible for them, for I shall be with them and in them, says The Lord."

21:22 Volume One, *Seek The Lord and He Will Open The Way*, "It is written: Ask, and it will be given you; seek, and you shall find; knock, and it will be opened to you."

21:22 Words to Live By: Part One, *Come, Love Awaits You*, "Come one, come all! Ask, and it shall be given you! For all things are possible with God and made manifest through The Son, says The Lord YahuShua."

21:23 Volume Two, *Judgment, Transgression, and The Word*, "And so The Word was sent, and came into the world to seek and to save the lost. And behold, He is coming again, to deliver His own, all those who believe and live by The Word; and to destroy those who fight against The Word, for they too are bound by The Word. For The Word stands forever, immovable and everlasting, unchangeable, having complete authority over all things, the light and the dark, the righteous and the wicked. Indeed, the whole universe is set within the confines of His will, giving heed to Him who created it, forever and ever. Amen."

21:23 Volume One, *Judge Not Others, For That By Which You Judge Is How You Shall Be Judged*, "There is one Judge, to whom God has committed all authority, and One only—The Son of Man."

21:23 Volume Two, *The Mark*, "Call upon My name in sincerity and in truth, and you shall truly be free! For I hold all the keys; even over death and Sheol do I have complete authority. For as it is written: If The Son sets you free, you are free indeed! Says The Lord."

21:23 Volume Seven, *The Last Trumpet Before the Time*, "Behold, The Mighty One of Jacob has spoken in His authority, yet few have given heed, few have bowed down to give Me glory, few have cupped the ear. Therefore I shall speak louder, and the sound of My voice shall increase throughout the earth, and the days shall be turned into darkness before the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord!"

21:28-31 Volume Six, *Without Condition*

See online: https://www.thevolumesoftruth.com/Without_Condition

The Volumes of Truth:

21:28-32 Words to Live By: Part One, *The Broken and the Proud*, "The broken sinner who repents, I know. Yet the prideful man who considers himself righteous, I do not know. Indeed, he shall be found a liar in the Day of Reckoning. For there is none righteous, no not one, save The Son of Man only.

Therefore I ask you, shall the broken sinner be justified in his need, in his fervent desire? He shall indeed be justified in My sight! For I shall clothe him with righteousness and cover him with grace. In his times of weakness My strength shall sustain him, and in My love shall he be made whole. Behold, by My life is he healed! Yet the proud resist Me, and the arrogant want no part with Me as I truly am. For they have clothed themselves with the glory of men, a quickly fading flower. Their comfort is in their riches, and their solace is in their accomplishments, which shall leave them soiled and bruised in the day of their calamity, says The Lord."

21:28-32 Volume Three, *Death and Deliverance*, "Thus says The Lord: The wicked shall surely fall by the word of their own mouth, and by their works shall they stumble into the pit; behold, by their every word and deed have they condemned themselves to death. Yet if these same ones turn from their iniquity, and call upon Me in the name of The Messiah, they shall live and not die; they shall surely be delivered! For they have called upon The Name, the only name under Heaven by which you must be saved. For He is called Jesus and Christ—His name: YAHUSHUA HAMASHIACH, both Lord and Savior of men."

21:28-32 Volume Two, *Do This in Remembrance of Me*, "Yet I tell you the truth, many will there be who enter The Kingdom of Heaven, who did not keep the feasts of The Lord. And many will there be left standing outside the gates, who kept the feasts of The Lord. For those without the gate retain their sin, for they hold fast to malice and have not yet departed from wickedness. Yet the hearts of the first election are filled with compassion and a sincere desire to walk in My ways, having called upon My name in sincerity and in truth, as they bring forth new works meet for repentance."

21:28-32 Volume Seven, *The Prophets Are Sent Out, True and False; the High-Minded Abased, the Lowly Uplifted... The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord Is Near, and Who Shall Stand*, "Thus those who were full shall be left empty, so they may be truly filled up, and those who were thought of as first shall be last. Yet those who were forsaken as last shall be first partakers of The Glory."

21:34-36 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *The Generation of Wrath*, "For the prophets of The Lord are hated, and those who call of themselves Christian persecute and slander My messengers without cause! Behold, My faithful servants are hated by My own people, and in the world they are cast off with rarely a mention! For the Way of The Lord is not known, and the fear of The Lord is forgotten! This generation has no love for God in their hearts!"

21:34-41 Volume One, *I Shall Correct and Discipline All Those I Love*, "Therefore let it be known to you, O peoples of the earth, and to all who dwell within the churches of men: I must bring My hand against you, I must correct and discipline all those I love. For you have gone astray; behold, from Me you are far removed. And with great malice you do always persecute those I send to you, rejecting the Word given them on account of your pride, persecuting them in word and by deed, stoning some and killing others. Therefore in My jealousy I shall speak, and in the fire of My wrath I shall rebuke you! Behold, My wrath shall come forth and My judgment shall not sleep! For I am coming down to correct, to discipline and to punish, to pour out judgment upon the whole of this wicked generation! Yet those who repent in sincerity and in truth will be delivered, and those who turn from their evil ways will be shown mercy. For I do not change, says The Lord."

The Volumes of Truth:

21:34-41 Volume Seven, *I Alone Sit as Judge, Says The Lord*, "Thus those who endeavor to sit upon My throne shall be cast down! For any who cast judgment or condemn another have no forgiveness in their heart. They have departed from love, behold, pride has become their master, as they continue to ridicule, slander, and persecute My servants with a heart full of unbridled arrogance... They shall surely be cast down! They shall be severely abased in the Day of The Lord's Anger, with their every word falling to the ground, their every arrogant assertion shattering at the feet of My messengers! Says The Lord God."

21:34-41 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *THE CUP OF THE WRATH OF MY FURY IS COME TO THE FULL*, "Shall you continue to persecute those sent to you, provoking Me to anger?!...

Oh yes, you have persecuted Me days without end! For you have loathed My messengers and spit upon My servants! You have slandered My bride and lifted up your heel against My elect! Shall I not then bring charges against YOU, even against you, O churches of men?! Shall I not judge your courts, and recompense your deeds upon your own heads?! Shall I not correct My people, and bring upon them swift discipline?! Shall I not rain down judgment and pour out justice upon this wicked generation?! Lo, the decree has went forth, the sentence has been declared, and behold, I shall institute the punishment without delay! For you have all dealt unjustly with Me! Says The Lord God...

Behold, their forefathers call out to them from the grave; their wicked cause continues! In the faces of their descendants it is clearly seen, and upon their lips the blasphemy of their forefathers is clearly heard, even to this day! And so they persecute Me in their deceitful courts, and place Me on trial because of My words! Lo, they deny The Truth and put The Author of Life to an open shame! Says The Lord."

21:35-39 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *The Heart of the Matter*, "Thus says The Lord: I have mourned, yet who has offered to wipe My tears? I was poured out, mocked, beaten and scourged, pierced, yet who has come forward to kiss My wounds? Behold, My own people reject Me! And those who call of themselves Christian have hated both Me and My Word, refusing to walk in My ways, nor will they receive correction! Behold, even now they persecute Me, slandering all those I send, their hearts consumed with envy, their eyes blazing with contempt!"

21:42 Volume Two, *Do Not Be Tempted by the World, For Its Ways Lead Only to Blasphemy and Sin*, "For The Truth is absolute, forever standing on a hill, bright and shining, immovable, unbreakable!—The Everlasting Stone which has become The Head of the Corner, The Great Mountain which fills the whole earth! Says The Lord."

21:42, 44 Volume One, *Embrace The Cornerstone, Wherein Flows Springs of Living Water*, "Behold, The Stone is The Head of the Corner and shall become a great mountain, breaking the backs of the rebellious and grinding the wicked to powder. For its weight is heavy beyond measure; its placement sure, immovable, everlasting. Therefore come and be broken atop this Stone, and it shall bear you up! Yet cast it off or cover it over, in an attempt to hide it from others, and you also shall be hidden; into the pit will you stumble, into the grave shall you fall, covered over in the day of My punishment."

21:44 Volume Seven, *Thus Says The Lord to the Churches of Men, and To All Their Self-Appointed Apostles, Prophets and Preachers*, "Therefore, My children, unless you call upon the name of The Messiah in truth, with sincere remorse in your hearts, as one broken atop The Stone, you shall by no means escape."

The Volumes of Truth:

21:44 Volume Two, *Hearts Changed*, "Yet they shall harken in due season, wholeheartedly will they come, once their shells are cracked and they too are broken atop The Stone."

21:44 Volume One, *Watch*, "Lay yourselves upon the altar and be broken atop The Stone, and it shall bear you up. Yet stand defiant, and you shall be crushed beneath the weight of The Mountain. For I do not change, says The Lord."

Also see online:

Regarding Faith

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Faith

Parables

<https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Parables>

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Regarding the Day of The Lord

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Day_of_The_Lord

Matthew Chapter 22

1 And YahuShua answered and spoke to them again by parables and said: 2 "The Kingdom of Heaven is like a certain king who arranged a marriage for his son, 3 and sent out his servants to call those who were invited to the wedding; and they were not willing to come.

4 "Again, he sent out other servants, saying, 'Tell those who are invited, "See, I have prepared my dinner; my oxen and fatted cattle are killed, and all things are ready. Come to the wedding.'"

5 "But they made light of it and went their ways, one to his own farm, another to his business. 6 And the rest seized his servants, treated them spitefully, and killed them.

7 "But when the king heard about it, he was furious. And he sent out his armies, destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

8 "Then he said to his servants, 'The wedding is ready, but those who were invited were not worthy. 9 Therefore go into the highways, and as many as you find, invite to the wedding.'

10 "So those servants went out into the highways and gathered together all whom they found, both bad and good. And the wedding hall was filled with guests.

11 "But when the king came in to see the guests, he saw a man there who did not have on a wedding garment.

12 "So he said to him, 'Friend, how did you come in here without a wedding garment?' And he was speechless. 13 Then the king said to the servants, 'Bind him hand and foot, and cast him into outer darkness; there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.' 14 For many are called, but few are chosen."

15 Then the Pharisees went and plotted how they might entangle Him in His talk. 16 And they sent to Him their disciples with the Herodians, saying, "Teacher, we know that You are true, and teach the Way of God in truth; for You are impartial and are not swayed by a person's position or status. 17 Tell us, therefore, what do You think? Is it lawful to pay taxes to Caesar, or not?"

18 But YahuShua perceived their wickedness, and said, "Why do you test Me, you hypocrites? 19 Show Me the tax money." So they brought Him a denarius. 20 And He said to them, "Whose image and inscription is this?" 21 They said to Him, "Caesar's." And He said to them, "Render therefore to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's." 22 When they had heard these words, they marveled, and left Him and went their way.

23 The same day the Sadducees, who say there is no resurrection, came to Him and asked Him, 24 saying: "Teacher, Moses said that if a man dies, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife and raise up offspring for his brother. 25 Now there were seven brothers. The first died after he had married, and having no offspring, left his wife to his brother. 26 Likewise the second also, and the third, even to the seventh. 27 Last of all the woman died also. 28 Therefore, in the resurrection, whose wife of the seven will she be? For they all had her."

29 YahuShua answered and said to them, "You are mistaken, not knowing the Scriptures nor the power of God. 30 For in the resurrection they neither marry nor are given in marriage, but will be like the angels in Heaven.

31 "But concerning the resurrection of the dead, have you not read what was spoken to you by God, saying, 32 'I am The God of Abraham, The God of Isaac, and The God of Jacob'? God is not The God of the dead, but of the living." 33 And when the multitudes heard this, they were astonished at His teaching.

34 But when the Pharisees heard that He had silenced the Sadducees, they gathered together.

35 Then one of them, a lawyer, asked Him a question, testing Him, and saying, 36 "Teacher, which is the great Commandment in The Law?"

37 YahuShua said to him, "'You shall love The Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your mind.' 38 This is the first and great Commandment. 39 And the second is like it: 'You shall love your neighbor as yourself.' 40 All The Law and the Prophets are based upon these two Commandments."

41 While the Pharisees were gathered together, YahuShua asked them, 42 saying, "What do you think about The Messiah? Whose Son is He?" They said to Him, "The Son of David."

43 He said to them, "How then does David in the Spirit call Him 'Lord,' saying: 44 'The Lord said to my Lord, "Sit at My right hand, till I make Your enemies Your footstool"'? 45 If David then calls Him 'Lord,' how is He his Son?" 46 And no one was able to answer Him a word, nor from that day on did anyone dare question Him anymore.

The Scriptures of Truth:

22:11 wedding garment: Colossians 3:9-10
22:16 Ephesians 6:9
22:21 Romans 13:7
22:24 Deuteronomy 25:5
22:30 1 John 3:2
22:32 Exodus 3:6, 15
22:37 Deuteronomy 6:4-5; 10:12-13; 30:6
22:39 Leviticus 19:18
22:39-40 Matthew 7:12
22:44 Psalm 110:1

The Volumes of Truth:

22:1-4 Volume Seven, *I Am Calling You Out: Part One*, "My people, the trumpet is blown, the call has went out, yet few have assembled before the tent of meeting. For there are many who claim to know Me, there are many who say they are My servants, a great multitude who claim they are My people, yet they are not My people! For they do not observe justice, neither do they seek to do what is right."

22:1-7 Volume Seven, *Thus Says The Lord Against the United States: You Have Hastened the Day*, "For I have called to you, yet you have not answered! I have spoken to you, even arising early and sending My servants, the prophets, yet you turn to Me a deaf ear! Behold, your Savior does continually call to you, yet you want no part with Him! Sorrows, bitter sorrows, many tears! I take no pleasure at all in your destruction! Says The Lord."

22:1-14 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *A Wise Servant and the Line*, "I tell you a mystery: Those who heed the call and come out will pass to one side, and those who refuse to the other—one on this side, and many more on the other. And those who pass over to those who remain on this side shall escape. Yet those who continue to reject My voice and rebel against Me shall remain, left to walk through the valley until death comes to claim them. I AM THE LORD."

The Volumes of Truth:

22:1-14 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *The Time Has Passed*, "Thus says The Lord: Have I not provided a bounty? Have I not poured out and sent forth the call? Therefore let those who have come out abide in Me until the time, and eat also of this bread. For I shall be with them, yes, even I Myself shall be with them, close at hand, and they shall fellowship with Me in the secret place...

Yet let those who reject Me and My Word, even this blessing which I have given to this generation, walk through dry places. For I have left them desolate. And so they must walk, they must tread the path they have chosen, until the time be changed, until they are broken without hand. I AM THE LORD."

22:1-14 Volume Two, *Heed the Call*, "Thus says The Lord: The time approaches quickly, and is already here, when My servant shall speak as never before. And those who have ears to hear will listen and come out. Yet those who hate the sound of this Trumpet will turn and fight against Me.

For Timothy shall wield My words like a sword, and many shall be pierced and struck through—some to hope and salvation, and many more to refinement and tears; and still others to condemnation, all those who refuse to repent, those who hold fast in their rebellion to the end. For My words are fire, singeing the forehead of the arrogant, setting the countenance of the prideful ablaze, twin daggers piercing the heart of every hearer. Therefore hear the Word of The Lord, and heed the call. For it is a call to repentance, a shout and a witness, a proclamation of Truth, a trumpet of alarm and war, a declaration of judgment, a strong rebuke, says The Lord."

22:1-14 Volume Seven, *I Am Calling You Out! Part Two: Come Out of the Churches of Men and I Will Receive You! Says The Lord*, "I have indeed drawn the line and set the standard; I have indeed placed it in the midst of all people, says The Lord. And no one shall by any means pass over after the number has been fulfilled, when the first election is established.

For in the days of Noah, there were many mockers and many who pushed out the lip, jeering and laughing, until the day Noah entered the ark and the door was shut. So shall it be with this wicked generation. The door shall be shut, and many shall be left standing outside, without a covering, with no shelter to protect them from the hard rains which are about to descend.

For lo, I tell you a mystery which shall soon be made known: Those who come out before the time, who obey My voice, will pass to one side, and those who refuse to the other; one on this side, and many more to the other. And those who pass over to this side, joining those who remain on this side, shall be plucked up and hidden; yet some shall be replanted and serve. While those who refuse My voice, even to rebel against Me, shall remain on their own part, on the other side of the line which The Lord has drawn, left to endure the plight of their error.

By this is the inner court and the outer court measured. And all found on the outer court shall surely die. For they are left outside, with no way in, though they falsely perceive themselves to be on the inside, with their backs set against the walls, placing all their faith in a house doomed to destruction, soon to be torn down. Yet those who come out from among them shall enter the inner court, though they are seen as outcasts and labeled falsely as heretics by their peers. Yet these shall surely live, escaping all these things which I am about to do, which I shall surely bring upon all the inhabitants of the earth. For indeed many are called, yet few are chosen, says The Lord. Even so, amen."

22:1-14 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Hidden Treasures in the Fields of the First Harvest*, "Let all things be separated, let all choose and make their decision; let the first harvest be separated, bundled and taken, and let the rest be left to be purged by fire. For you, My sons, are sent to divide the harvest, not to bring it in. For again I say to you, many are called, yet few are chosen."

The Volumes of Truth:

22:1-14 Volume Two, *It Is Time... Prepare to Meet Your God*

https://www.thevolumesoftruth.com/It_Is_Time..._Prepare_to_Meet_Your_God

22:3, 5 Volume One, *The Signs of the Coming of The Son of Man*, "The heart of man remains hard and unyielding, and oh how he sets his ways in stone. For in his arrogance, he refuses to listen to the Word of God, nor will he accept My correction. And because of his pride he remains unwilling to heed the call of The Most High."

22:3, 5-7 Volume Two, *Woe to the Church Called Roman and Catholic*, "And still I sent to you many in My own name, that you might be saved from yourself. Yet you rejected them all, beating some and killing others, casting them out in your pompous rage. You will not turn, and so The Father has declared your end."

22:3, 5-7 Volume Seven, *The Last Trumpet Before the Time*, "Thus says The Lord: I have trumpeted the call to awake, yet who has heard My call? Who has given heed and walked according to the will of The Lord? Wicked and slothful generation, DEAF CHILDREN, you have forsaken Me! For you have filled this world with every kind of evil; behold, you have reached new heights in wickedness! Thus I must blot out the kingdoms of men! I must wipe them away and cast them from My sight forever!"

22:5-7 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Enemies of The Lord, Come Forth*, "Thus says The Lord God of Israel: I DECLARE WAR, WAR UPON ALL MY ENEMIES!—Upon every inhabitant, upon all friends of this world! Upon everyone who persecutes My bride or throws stones at My messengers, whether in word or by deed!"

22:5-7 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *EVERY IDLE WORD*, "Therefore come out against Me, all you mockers! Says The Lord. For behold, this dying generation ceases not from mocking MY Word and those sent to them! Come forward therefore, and secure yourselves among their ranks, that you may share in their reward! Be set apart in your unjust cause, set yourselves hard against My will, until it consumes you! Increase your slander and continue in your false witnessing, that I may repay you—Prepare yourselves for death! For all those who rebel against Me, and seek harm against My messengers, have made themselves meet for destruction!"

22:5-7, 13-14 Volume Four, *Workers in the Field of The Lord's Harvest*, "For those who hate My messengers hate Me, for I have sent them. Therefore all who harbor evil thoughts shall be sent away, and many shall be left desolate. Indeed all flocks shall be tested, every congregation sifted, no matter their number—whether great or small, bond or free, rich or poor. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. Again, I say to you, the first harvest shall be lowly, of the lowly; and the second plenteous, of the refined and penitent. For many are called, yet few are chosen."

22:9-10 Volume Seven, *Grace and The Law*, "Go out into the streets, therefore, and call the guests to the wedding by all manner of speaking and devices, as many as are willing."

22:11 wedding garment: Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Adorn Yourself With The Word of God*, "Adorn yourself with The Word of God. Yea, put on Messiah and walk in His ways, striving always to bear His likeness."

The Volumes of Truth:

22:11 wedding garment: Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *True Repentance*, "My son, does not conviction also bring about revelation in those in whom My spirit dwells? And when it is finished, does it not also lead to repentance, producing new and righteous works?... A deep desire to be set free in My love, followed by a sincere unyielding commitment to make your love perfect through obedience; the shedding of the skin of this world, the crucifying of your old man with his sinful ways, the putting on of the new man who is renewed in the knowledge of The Holy One, conforming to the image of Him who created him. For this, My son, is true repentance, says The Lord."

22:16 Volume Three, *Grafted In*, "Therefore listen, and also understand: I am no respecter of persons, for all in The Messiah are of one body. So then your appointment is not by lineage nor heritage, but of Messiah. And what of those of the line of Israel who reject The Messiah, shall they go for Me? Surely not. For they are broken off, until such time I choose to graft them in again. And if I choose one such as you, Timothy, whom I have plucked from among the Gentiles and grafted in, are you not then the same as those who remain in the olive tree?"

22:16 Volume Three, *Follow Me*, "Thus says The Lord, your Teacher: God is just in everything. And if The Father's justice is not partial, then it shall surely come to pass in these latter days, that those who have placed themselves first shall be last, and those who were seen as last shall be first partakers of The Glory."

22:16 Volume Seven, *The Lord Has Spoken and Will Not Repent; Heed His Words and Give Him Glory*, "Behold, the hearts of both the seeker and the obstinate shall be pierced, and the wicked struck through. For The Lord your God is no respecter of persons, neither do I change; for I AM, and forever shall I be, the same and unchanging. Thus I have spoken and shall not repent; therefore heed My words and give Me glory!"

22:16 Volume Seven, *Thus Says The Lord to the Churches of Men, and to All Their Self-Appointed Apostles, Prophets and Preachers*, "For I tell you the truth, neither age nor gender shall deliver them. For The Lord your God is no respecter of persons; I know your hearts! For as I am, says The Lord, so shall I be. And as I have always done, so shall I perform it again, even amongst this modern generation of perverse and deceitful peoples."

22:31-32 Words to Live By: Part Two, *I Am God of the Living*, "Behold, the day and hour is close at hand, yea it is very near, when the dead in Messiah shall arise and the sleepers shall awake, when the rotting corpses are revived and the dust gathers together once again. From one end of the earth to the other, even from the deepest depths, shall My people rise up and give Me glory! Therefore let the children of Israel prepare, let everyone joined to Messiah step forward and claim their inheritance; for I have but to call out your name! For I am God of the living, The One alone worthy of all praise! Says The Holy One of Israel."

22:32 Volume Two, *The Lord Comes Nigh; Make the Way Straight For His Return*, "Thus says The Lord to the peoples of the earth: In My right hand is the power to save; and in My left, judgment, which I am about to pour out. For I am The Lord your God, The Only God, The God of Abraham, The God of Isaac, and of Jacob whose name is Israel. And behold, I sent My Only Begotten into the world, and The Word became flesh, YahuShua, Immanu El."

The Volumes of Truth:

22:32 Volume Seven, *God's Will*, "For I am God, THE GOD! The God of Abraham, The God of Isaac, The God of Jacob, The God of all! Even of all that is known and unknown, The Creator of all things, The Everlasting who is from everlasting to everlasting... I AM."

22:32 Volume Three, *The Mountains Shall Crumble and Fall Upon the Desolate*, "I am The God of Jacob, The God of Isaac, The God of Abraham; I am The I AM. I am God alone; there is no other."

22:32 Volume Six, *God of the Living*, "Thus I tell you a mystery, behold, I speak to you a wonder: There is a people who sleep and a flesh which has no life in it, there are many who have been lost to the depths, a great multitude who have returned to the dust of the earth and can not be found, yet The Lord God knows their names and their dwelling places. Not one has passed from My sight, not one has been given up to the void. For I am God of the living, The One alone worthy of all praise! I am not God of the dead, but of the living!"

22:37 Volume Three, *The Last Trump*, "Therefore love The Lord your God with your whole heart, and find sanctuary in The One through whom you were made. Kiss The Son! For He alone is The Loving Mercy of God, your only Salvation—The Way, The Truth, The Life."

22:37-39 Volume Three, *Blessed Are Those Who Overcome For My Name's Sake*, "So then, do I call you to serve Me? I do, if you are willing to serve Me in all righteousness, without compromise. Do I then require that you be perfect? No. For there is none perfect, save The Holy One of Israel. Rather I require that you strive to be unto Me a servant of pure heart, of pure intention, a disciple who loves Me with all his heart, understanding and strength, and also loves his neighbor as himself. For it is written and remains standing, that one can not be crowned unless they strive lawfully."

22:37-40 Volume Seven, *I Am Calling You Out: Part One*, "Therefore hear and understand, receive of this Word and write this wisdom in your hearts. For upon these words does all life, all knowledge and all truth rest, even by which all things consist: I am The Way, The Truth, and The Life. And this is pure, undefiled love, the only means by which The Law of The Father may be fulfilled: You shall love The Lord your God with ALL your heart, with ALL your mind, with ALL your soul and with ALL your strength; and yes, beloved, you shall love your neighbor as yourself. For this is to walk in Me, this is to abide in Me, the only true religion in which is life."

22:39 Letters From Timothy, *Tithing*, "Therefore tithe not only of your money and material possessions, but also of your strength and your time, as one willing to give up their life for My sake, for this is to truly know Me. This is to walk in Me, in My very footsteps, and to love your neighbor as yourself, says The Lord YahuShua."

22:39 Volume Four, *A Faithful Witness*, "Therefore, warn them from Me. And in doing so shall you understand love and know mercy, and do justly. For this is to love your enemies, to bless those who curse you, and to do good to those who hate you. My sons and daughters, it is time to love your neighbor as yourself. For only a wicked man would neglect his own people, only an evil man would fail to warn his neighbor, and only a sluggard would sleep while holding the trumpet; only a man meet for death would fail to warn the people, when the sword is about to overtake the land, says The Lord."

The Volumes of Truth:

22:41-45 Volume Two, *To the Church Who Dwells in the Midst Of and Sits Upon Seven Hills*, "Mary was My beloved servant and vessel, who also was in need of redemption by Him who created her and through whom she was made. Mary sleeps, she is dead, and her sepulcher remains with you to this day. Is she assured of life in the Kingdom? She is. Because though she bore The Victory, she humbled herself before Him, knowing in herself that The Son she bore first bore her—being both her Son and her Father, her Lord and her God from Heaven; also being her brother, both being children of David and of God in the earthly places."

22:42 Volume One, *And He Shall Be Called I AM*, "I am The Son of David."

Also see online:

Parables

<https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Parables>

Regarding the Day of The Lord

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Day_of_The_Lord

Regarding the First and Second Resurrection

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_First_and_Second_Resurrection

Regarding The Ten Commandments

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Ten_Commandments

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 23

1 Then YahuShua spoke to the multitudes and to His disciples, 2 saying: "The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat. 3 Therefore whatever they tell you, that observe and do; but do not do according to their works, for they say and do not do.

4 "For they bind heavy burdens, hard to bear, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.

5 "But all their works they do to be seen by men. They make their phylacteries broad and enlarge the borders of their garments. 6 They love the best places at feasts, the best seats in the synagogues, 7 greetings in the marketplaces, and to be called by men, 'Rabbi, Rabbi.'

8 "But you, do not be called 'Rabbi' or 'Teacher.' For One is your Master, The Messiah, and you are all brethren. 9 Do not call anyone on earth 'Father.' For One is your Father, He who is in Heaven. 10 And do not be called 'Leader.' For you have One Spiritual Leader—I AM HE.

11 "But he who is greatest among you shall be your servant. 12 And whoever exalts himself will be humbled, and he who humbles himself will be exalted."

13 "But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you shut up the Kingdom of Heaven against men; for you neither go in yourselves, nor do you allow those who are entering to go in.

14 "Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you devour widows' houses, and for a pretense make long prayers. Therefore you will receive greater condemnation.

15 "Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you travel land and sea to win one proselyte, and when he is won, you make him twice as much a son of Gei-Hinnom as yourselves.

16 "Woe to you, blind guides, who say, 'Whoever swears by the temple, it is nothing; but whoever swears by the gold of the temple, he is obliged to perform it.' 17 Fools and blind! For which is greater, the gold or the temple which sanctifies the gold?"

18 "And, 'Whoever swears by the altar, it is nothing; but whoever swears by the gift that is on it, he is obliged to perform it.' 19 Fools and blind! For which is greater, the gift or the altar that sanctifies the gift? 20 Therefore he who swears by the altar, swears by it and by all things on it. 21 He who swears by the temple, swears by it and by Him who dwells in it. 22 And he who swears by Heaven, swears by the throne of God and by Him who sits on it.

23 "Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you pay tithe of mint and anise and cumin, and have neglected the weightier matters of the law—justice and mercy and faith. These you ought to have done, without leaving the others undone. 24 Blind guides, who strain out a gnat and swallow a camel!

25 "Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you cleanse the outside of the cup and dish, but inside they are full of extortion and unrighteousness. 26 Blind Pharisee, first cleanse the inside of the cup and dish, that the outside of them may be clean also.

27 "Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed tombs which indeed appear beautiful outwardly, but inside are full of dead men's bones and all uncleanness. 28 Even so you also outwardly appear righteous to men, but inside you are full of hypocrisy and lawlessness.

29 "Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! Because you build the tombs of the prophets and adorn the monuments of the righteous, 30 and say, 'If we had lived in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.'

31 "Therefore you are witnesses against yourselves that you are sons of those who murdered the prophets. 32 Fill up, then, the measure of your fathers' guilt. 33 Serpents, brood of vipers! How can you escape the condemnation of Gehinnom?

34 "Therefore, indeed, I send you prophets, wise men, and scribes. Some of them you will kill and crucify, and some of them you will scourge in your synagogues and persecute from city to city, 35 that on you may come all the righteous blood shed on the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of Zechariah, whom you murdered between the temple and the altar. 36 Assuredly, I say to you, all these things will come upon this generation."

37 "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, the one who kills the prophets and stones those who are sent to her! How often I wanted to gather your children together, as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, but you were not willing! 38 See! Your house is left to you desolate. 39 For I say to you, you shall see Me no more till you say, 'Blessed is He who comes in the name of The Lord!'"

The Scriptures of Truth:

23:5 Matthew 6:1-6, 16-18
23:8-10 Colossians 1:18
23:9 Malachi 1:6
23:16 Matthew 5:33-34
23:23 Hosea 6:6
23:35 Genesis 4:8
23:35 2 Chronicles 24:20-21
23:37 2 Chronicles 36:15-16
23:39 Psalm 118:26

The Volumes of Truth:

23:1-36 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Far Removed*
See online: https://www.thevolumesoftruth.com/Far_Removed

23:1-36 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke
THE CUP OF THE WRATH OF MY FURY IS COME TO THE FULL
See online: https://www.thevolumesoftruth.com/THE_CUP_OF_THE_WRATH_OF_MY_FURY

23:1-36 Volume Seven
I Am Calling You Out! Part Two: Come Out of the Churches of Men and I Will Receive You! Says The Lord
See online: https://www.thevolumesoftruth.com/I_Am_Calling_You_Out! Part_Two

23:1-4, 13-28 Volume Four, *Mistranslation and Misinterpretation Leading to Great Obscurity Among Many Faces*, "Beloved, hear and understand, and grow wise according to this wisdom I have given you, and no more listen to the churches of men. Be wary of their scholars, and stop your ears from hearing the arrogant speeches of all these men in authority; be wary and vigilant. For they hold tightly to singleness of doctrine, teaching always that which is built upon the corrupt knowledge and vain understanding of men, men who refuse to let go of that which was passed down to them by their forefathers, by which they also remain blind, doctrines and traditions I hate! For they hold onto judgment, seeking always to expose the darkness in men, though they themselves continue to embrace every contemptuous word and deed, perverting My Word and polluting My name before many witnesses. Thus the day is coming and is already here, when all they have wrought in My name shall be tried, it shall surely be tested, and found wanting, declares The Lord."

The Volumes of Truth:

23:1-3, 13-34 Volume Seven, *My Word Has Gone Forth, Yet Who Has Embraced It? Who Has Cupped Their Ears to Listen?! Says The Lord*, "Is this not how it has always been, even toward every prophet which was sent, even to YahuShua, whom you call Jesus, who was and is and shall always be The Prophet and Deliverer, The Mashiach?"

For the people to whom the prophets were sent did indeed have a form of godliness, yet denied the power thereof, saying within themselves, even one to the other, 'We believe the Torah, yet we will reject these sent to us. Yes, we shall stone them in word and by deed, and cast all their cords from us,' though it was I Myself who had sent to them the prophets, even The Messiah who is called Christ.

Indeed, there is nothing new under the sun. For as My people refused Me in all times past, with a stiff arm and an outstretched neck, with their foreheads hardened and their hearts calloused, so it is even to this day. For those who dwell in the churches of men are rebellious, and the devout of Israel remain blind, an insolent and deceived people, a most stubborn and high-minded generation!--Houses full of blind guides who speak to the deaf, endeavoring to teach the dumb the songs of men... Says The Lord."

23:8 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *You Have Entered In*, "Oh My people, when will you cast yourselves down?! When will you be humbled?! When will you forsake your so-called knowledge and be set free?! I AM THE LORD! YES, I AM HE! There is no knowledge apart from Me, and there can be no understanding save it is given you by Mashiach! HE is your Master!"

23:8, 10 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Given to Teach*, "Thus says The Lord to His servant: My son, the teacher who has received of Me teaches not only by speaking, but by listening and by example, walking in My ways. And when those with sincere hearts come inquiring of Me, then shall those who I have called to teach do so, according to how I Myself lead them.

And to the rest of My disciples, I say this: If you have grown wise in the Word by the reading, and have also received the love of the Truth, you also may help the sincere seeker by sharing that which is written in the Scriptures and Volumes of Truth, according to how My spirit leads you. For I am The Only Master, having never ceased from being your Teacher, and lo, I am with you always, even to the end of this age."

23:8-10 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Offerings*, "Little flock, why do you hold on so tightly to that which is passing away, and grasp that which is not your own? Why do you cast off knowledge and depart from trust, choosing rather to embrace your own selfish expectations, which only cause you to stumble? I am very displeased. Yet I remain always The Good Teacher, who continually reminds His students of that which He has taught them before they lose sight of The Goal. I remain also The Faithful Shepherd, who calls to His sheep before they have wandered too far, The Wise and Loving Father who makes the sins of His beloved known early, while they are still able to step easily off the crooked path, says The Lord."

23:8-10 Volume Seven, *Churches of Men, Hear the Word of The Lord*, "For The Lord your God has a Holy One; He is The Head of the body, The True Sanctuary, The Only Life Without End!"

23:9 Volume One, *Purify Your Faith*, "Therefore, purify your faith! Be cleansed of all this iniquity, turn away from all this impropriety! Keep The Commandments of God as they are written, and not as you would have them be; remain in My love! For The One alone, whom you shall call Father, is in Heaven. And there is but One Mediator between God and man, and His name is YahuShua HaMashiach! Says The Lord."

The Volumes of Truth:

23:11-12 Volume One, *Humility and the Word of God*, "For though I have indeed appointed you a prophet, setting you over nations and over kingdoms, to root out and to pull down, to destroy and to throw down, to build and to plant, never forget your station: You are a servant, of both God and man. Behold, you shall be for Me a mouthpiece, through whom I shall make My plans known, for I do not change. Therefore, do not cease from humbling yourself before Me."

23:12-28, 36 Volume Seven, *Churches of Men, Hear the Word of The Lord*, "Thus says The Lord: My anger is kindled against you, O churches of men! My discipline is prepared and made ready and shall be most severe, on account of all this blasphemy I have heard from your lips, and because of all these heresies of which you have readily accepted from all these haughty scholars, teachers, pastors, preachers, ministers and priests, who have set themselves up as an authority, who as the Pharisees of old have lifted up their heel against Me!..

Indeed, from the beginning I have set up prophets and exalted My servants in accordance with My will, yet who among these did I not first abase? Can any man be humbled without first being brought low? And who among you, who wears a crown, shall not have it struck from his head? Shall not his pompous robes and fine apparel also be stripped from him, even in the sight of many witnesses? For there is but One who wears the crown, only One who shares it with the worthy."

23:13-28 Volume Two, *Transgression*, "Therefore hear My words, all you proud blasphemers, all you modern pharisees who pervert the Truth, for thus says The Lord: How long shall you desecrate the name of The Messiah, and set yourselves up as an authority?! Behold, as vines of wickedness you bring forth only bitter fruit, propagating corrupt doctrine and perverse tradition among the people like a plague, doctrines and traditions I hate!"

23:13-28 Volume Seven, *I Can Wait No Longer*, "And what of all these houses called by My name, all these arrogant assemblies, these numerous denominations amongst the churches of men? Have any of these brought forth an offering worthy of acceptance, an offering of tears in sincere repentance, laying themselves upon the altar? Who among all these has offered up prayers and supplications for the afflicted? Who has come before Me on behalf of the unborn? WHERE IS THE OUTCRY?!

My eyes have not seen it, neither have My ears heard it! Nor have I seen any amongst all these churches of excess strip themselves of all their fine apparel, that they may clothe another! Nor have they bent down the knee, nor offered the hand to even one of these I sent to them asking! Evil and wicked generation, brood of vipers, I have sent to you many witnesses! Even the poor and needy testify on My behalf, yet you remain unmoved! BLIND AND DEAF CHILDREN! SLOTHFUL SERVANTS!"

23:13-28 Volume Three, *To the Church Which Bears the Name Jehovah*, "Hypocrites, shall you speak for The Most High and declare My Word before the people, though I have not sent you?! Modern pharisees, stop speaking, for you do always bear false witness! You proclaim another Messiah, of which your forefathers formed in their own image! DESECRATION! O arrogant church of men, you know nothing yet as you ought to know, nor have you any wisdom at all!"

23:13-28 Volume Three, *The Mountains Shall Crumble and Fall Upon the Desolate*, "Behold, even you, O churches of men, have been seduced! For you do not cease from committing fornication with the harlot! Indeed you have embraced many lovers, lying down in beds of false doctrine, covering yourselves with the filth of the pagan and the heathen, committing many acts of adultery by your traditions, as you continue to indulge in those things which I hate!" (continued on the next page)

The Volumes of Truth:

23:13-28 Volume Three, *The Mountains Shall Crumble and Fall Upon the Desolate*, "YOU HAVE CAUSED MY PEOPLE TO SIN! YOU HAVE ALTOGETHER TURNED THEM ASIDE FROM THE TRUTH! For you have preached to them another messiah, a false christ, passed down to you by your forefathers, an idol arrayed in purple and scarlet, which even now you mold to your own likeness, according to your own perverse desires and arrogant assumptions!—Blind guides! Foolish children!...

Beloved, wash yourselves, make yourselves clean, and come out from among them! Be separate from all these commandments of men, from all these false doctrines and filthy traditions, and I will receive you!"

23:13-28, 33, 36 Volume Three, *Chosen Vessels*, "Thus says The Lord: There are many who count themselves worthy, as vessels of honor. Yet they are corrupt, having been filled with all manner of falsehood, bitter doctrine and perverse tradition; men in authority who know not The Truth, nor do I reside within them; modern pharisees who in My name feed the masses spoiled food, scraps from which even the dogs turn away, doctrines and traditions I hate, works which shall be burned up in the Day...

Yet what of all these other vessels filled with all manner of bitter and foul doctrine? Shall I pour the pure water into these, mixing the pure with the polluted and the clean with the corrupt? Surely not. For they have sat long and unmoving, their contents stagnant and rank, fermenting. Thus when vessels such as these fill the cups of the thirsty, My people become ill, even drunk by the contents. For none are able to perceive the Truth as it really is, nor will they accept it when it comes.

They have all become intoxicated, they are all drunk! They are intoxicated with the doctrines of men, they are drunk with the ways of this world! They are corrupt, their works abominable! There is none righteous, no, not one! Therefore every vessel of dishonor shall be broken, all contents purged in the heat of the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord!"

23:13-28, 33, 36 Volume Five, *Deplorable Traditions*, "Thus says The Lord to the churches of men: Your worship is in vain! Your offerings are not accepted! Behold, even your prayers are an abomination! For you do always turn your ear away from hearing The Holy Law, and have not ceased from practicing those things I hate! Modern Pharisees! Arrogant children!...

Thus I call all those who desire to serve Me in truth and righteousness, to tear down every whitewashed wall of abomination! For this is not a light matter with Me, but carries great weight, filling the cup of My indignation throughout your generations! And behold, I shall surely pour out, until My wrath is satisfied and My anger has abated, until the whole breadth of the whole earth is cleansed in the heat of My fury! Says The Lord."

23:13-28, 34-36 Volume Seven, *BLOOD*, "Therefore, thus declares The Lord to the generation of His wrath: From the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of every unborn child, even to every person murdered in innocent blood from the beginning unto this day, have I laid upon this generation!

For I had spoken, yet you would not hear! It was written, yet you rejected My Word! I poured out My spirit, yet you refused to drink! And now, even as in all times past, you come against My servants, the prophets! Behold, even the churches of men join in your error and remain on your part! For they have not discerned, neither will they receive correction, blind leaders of the blind who cast their lot with this world and the deceiver!"

23:15 Volume Two, *Woe to the Church Called Roman and Catholic*, "Indeed, she has bore many sons and daughters, daughters who yet bear her likeness; and many sons who shall go to perdition, false fathers and priests, who by their own authority take to themselves proselytes, who they then make twice as fit for destruction as themselves!"

The Volumes of Truth:

23:23 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *THE CUP OF THE WRATH OF MY FURY IS COME TO THE FULL*, "Yet in My mercy I have spoken to them in their own language, with brevity, using few figures of speech, that they might repent and return to Me, and walk again in the first works while not at all ignoring the latter, that they might heed My voice and come out. Yet they will not give heed, nor will they come out; they will not repent."

23:27-28 Letters From Timothy, *Remember The Sabbath Day, to Keep It Holy*, "Yet if another who is not ignorant of the truth, and was not led astray by the churches of men, comes forward and says, 'I also dedicate this certain day to The Lord,' and it is the correct day, the seventh (Saturday), according to the Fourth Commandment, but does so as a mere outward display to gain honor for themselves, elevating themselves above others, judging those they perceive as less worthy because of their error, to them it shall be accounted as shame. For though they kept the Sabbath outwardly, they did not keep it inwardly, nor to The Lord was it truly dedicated, having not kept the Sabbath at all."

23:31, 33-34 Volume Two, *To the Church Who Dwells in the Midst Of and Sits Upon Seven Hills*, "For the fruit of the people is corrupt, their bounty wickedness, producing only rebellion against The Lord! Yet you, O church of harlots, are worse still! For with what can I compare you, and who are you like? You are a whole congregation of sly and deceitful snakes, a vicious den of vipers from which a great hissing has come forth against The Lord and His anointed, a den of thieves who cease not from robbing Me, captive children whose fathers persecuted and murdered those sent to them!"

23:32 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Spiritual Famine*, "They refuse to see, their eyes are blinded! They will not listen, their ears are unclean! They cover their faces and stop their ears! Foolish people, most wicked generation, I do not know you! Fill up then the full measure of your error, according to the perverse doctrines of your fathers! Bear the sin of your heresies, drink from the cup of your blasphemies, to the fullest!"

23:32, 36 *Woe to Dallas*, "Fill up then, the measure of the sin of your fathers! Yes, add to your iniquity, that I may also add to you all that which I have purposed in My heart to do! Behold, I shall greatly trouble you, causing nature to rise up and fight against you! I shall leave your people desolate and bring you to utter ruin! Says The Lord."

23:33 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *THE CUP OF THE WRATH OF MY FURY IS COME TO THE FULL*, "Brood of vipers, congregations of sly and deceitful snakes, all you soothsayers and smooth-talkers who lull My people to sleep and seduce My children to commit fornication with the harlot, with your speech you woo My people to follow you into death! Your counsel brings them down to the pit!"

23:34-36 Volume One, *I Shall Correct and Discipline All Those I Love*, "Therefore let it be known to you, O peoples of the earth, and to all who dwell within the churches of men: I must bring My hand against you, I must correct and discipline all those I love. For you have gone astray; behold, from Me you are far removed. And with great malice you do always persecute those I send to you, rejecting the Word given them on account of your pride, persecuting them in word and by deed, stoning some and killing others." (continued on the next page)

The Volumes of Truth:

23:34-36 Volume One, *I Shall Correct and Discipline All Those I Love*, "Therefore in My jealousy I shall speak, and in the fire of My wrath I shall rebuke you! Behold, My wrath shall come forth and My judgment shall not sleep! For I am coming down to correct, to discipline and to punish, to pour out judgment upon the whole of this wicked generation! Yet those who repent in sincerity and in truth will be delivered, and those who turn from their evil ways will be shown mercy. For I do not change, says The Lord."

23:34-37 Volume Six, *A Heavy Stone, a Bitter Burden*, "Jerusalem, O Jerusalem, why have you forsaken Me?! Even to this day, O Israel, you have not ceased from walking in the ways of your forefathers, stoning My prophets in word and by deed, seeking always to kill or imprison those sent to you. Have I not gathered you with a mighty hand from among the nations, restoring you to your own land, even granting you great increase? Yet you do not embrace Me, for you yet push out the hand against My Holy One; you refuse to drink from His cup.

How long shall you seek to murder your King?! How long will you deny The Way I have set before you?! How long shall you blaspheme The Truth, which I sent into the world to testify?! YOU HAVE FORSAKEN LIFE! You refuse the blood I poured out for you! O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, how long will you let His blood drip from your fingers?!"

23:38 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Spiritual Famine*, "From the churches of men and from the devout I have removed My hand, and from My people I have taken back My spirit. Lo, one full day has passed since I left them desolate, in severe thirst, with nothing at all to nourish them. I have left them in darkness, with no light to guide them, the still small voice silent."

23:38 Volume Seven, *I Can Wait No Longer*, "Churches of men, I had given you time to reveal your faith by works, to show yourselves worthy of Me, that I live in you and that you know Me, yet what is this I see?!—A stiff arm and an outstretched neck, a face full of haughty and high looks, a mouth teaching blasphemies and lies in MY name! Thus I shall surely leave you desolate, all your lampstands removed and taken, all your candlesticks put out and toppled!"

23:38 Volume Three, *The Dust Has Been Shaken Off the Feet of God's Messengers as a Testament Against You, O Churches of Men*, "Thus I have shaken the dust off the feet of My messengers as a testament against you, I have set apart My elect, and of your houses, see, I have left them to you desolate, says The Lord."

23:38 Volume Seven, *The Lord Gives; Behold, The Lord Also Takes Away*, "Therefore, thus says The Lord to the churches of men:... I shall surely leave you desolate, in darkness and bitter weeping; I shall devastate all your lavish houses, until every harlot is made to sit upon the ground. Therefore I tell you plainly, night has indeed fallen and thick darkness is about to come in, wherein the lukewarm shall be spit out and the blind shall be left to walk through dry places, the deaf will be made to dwell in darkness and the forgetful hearer shall be confounded, and the widow shall wail upon her bed. For I shall surely leave you desolate, says The Lord."

23:38-39 Volume Seven, *The Fatherless Widow*, "Therefore, thus says The Lord: I am come to make them poor, to leave them desolate. Even now they are in severe lack and remain void of the Spirit, and know it not. And behold, the day is coming and draws very near, when they shall be in need and no one will come to aid them. For I am no more their Father, and they are no more My people, says The Lord. For they have played the harlot; indeed, they have rebelled against Me, and have played the harlot with many lovers!"
(continued on the next page)

The Volumes of Truth:

23:38-39 Volume Seven, *The Fatherless Widow*, "Thus those who were to be the bride shall become the widow. She shall altogether become as one who mourns the loss of her husband, as one who seeks after her beloved, yet he can not be found. And so shall it remain until her day comes and is fulfilled, when she once again cries out in the streets, 'Blessed is He who comes in the name of The Lord!'"

23:39 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Devotion*, "For My bride cleaves to Me, she honors Me and walks in My ways, and remains faithful. Yet any who claim to be My bride, who knowingly commit adultery with the pagan and the heathen, while cleaving to the ways of this world or the churches of men, dishonor Me. Thus between us a great gulf has formed, and so shall it remain, until the day comes and is fulfilled, when she cries out, saying 'Blessed is He who comes in The Name of The Lord!'"

Also see online:

Woe to Those Who...

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Woe_to_Those_Who...

Regarding the Churches of Men

https://www.answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Churches_of_Men

Regarding the Day of The Lord

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Day_of_The_Lord

Lamentations From The Lord

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Lamentations_From_The_Lord

Regarding the True Bride

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_True_Church#The_True_Bride

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 24

1 As YahuShua went out of the temple and departed from the courtyard, His disciples came to Him and called attention to its buildings, proudly pointing them out. 2 And YahuShua said to them, "Do you see all these things? Assuredly, I say to you, not one stone shall be left upon another, all shall be thrown down."

3 Now as He sat on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to Him privately, saying, "Tell us, when will these things be? And what will be the sign of Your coming, and of the end of the age?"

4 And YahuShua answered and said to them: "Take heed that no one deceives you. 5 For many will come in My name, saying, 'I am the messiah,' and will deceive many. 6 And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

7 "For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. And there will be famines, pestilences, and earthquakes in diverse places. 8 All these are the beginning of sorrows.

9 "Then they will deliver you up to tribulation and kill you, and you will be hated by all nations for My name's sake. 10 And then many will be offended, will betray one another, and will hate one another. 11 Then many false prophets will rise up and deceive many. 12 And because lawlessness will abound, the love of many will grow cold.

13 "But he who endures to the end shall be saved. 14 And this gospel of the kingdom will be preached in all the world as a witness to all nations; and then the end will come."

15 "Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place" (whoever reads, let him understand), 16 "then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains. 17 Let him who is on the housetop not go down to take anything out of his house. 18 And let him who is in the field not go back to get his clothes."

19 "But woe to those who are pregnant and to those who are nursing babies in those days!

20 "And pray that your flight may not be in winter or on the Sabbath. 21 For then there will be great tribulation, such as has not been since the beginning of the world until this time, no, nor ever shall be. 22 And unless those days were shortened, no flesh would be saved; but for the elect's sake those days will be shortened.

23 "Then if anyone says to you, 'Look, here is the messiah!' or 'There!' do not believe it. 24 For false christs and false prophets will rise and show great signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect. 25 See, I have told you beforehand.

26 "Therefore if they say to you, 'Look, He is in the desert!' Do not go out; or 'Look, He is in the inner rooms!' Do not believe it. 27 For as the lightning comes from the east and flashes to the west, so also will the coming of The Son of Man be. 28 For wherever the carcass is, there the vultures will be gathered together."

29 "Immediately after the tribulation of those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. 30 Then the sign of The Son of Man will appear in heaven, and then all the tribes of the earth will mourn, and they will see The Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. 31 And He will send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other."

32 "Now learn this parable from the fig tree: When its branch has already become tender and puts forth leaves, you know that summer is near. 33 So you also, when you see all these things, know that it is near, at the doors! 34 Assuredly, I say to you, this generation will by no means pass away till all these things take place. 35 Heaven and earth will pass away, but My words will by no means pass away."

36 "But of that day and hour no one knows, not even the angels of Heaven, but My Father only.

37 "But as the days of Noah were, so also will the coming of The Son of Man be. 38 For as in the days before the flood, they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered the ark, 39 and did not know until the flood came and took them all away, so also will the coming of The Son of Man be.

40 "Then two men will be in the field; one will be taken and the other left. 41 Two women will be grinding at the mill; one will be taken and the other left.

42 "Watch therefore, for you do not know what day your Lord is coming.

43 "But know this, that if the master of the house had known when the thief would come, he would have watched and not allowed his house to be broken into. 44 Therefore you also be ready, for The Son of Man is coming at an hour you do not expect."

45 "Who then is a wise and faithful servant, who his master has put in charge of his household, to give them their food in due season? 46 Blessed is that servant who is found doing so when his master returns. 47 Assuredly, I say to you, that he will make him ruler over all he has.

48 "But if that evil servant says in his heart, 'My master tarries,' 49 and begins to beat his fellow servants, and to eat and drink with the drunkards, 50 the master of that servant will come on a day when he is not looking for him and at an hour that he is not aware of, 51 and will cut him in two and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."

The Scriptures of Truth:

24:2 Daniel 9:26

24:6 Revelation 6:2-4

24:15 Daniel 9:27; 11:31; 12:11

24:24 2 Thessalonians 2:9

24:29 Ezekiel 32:7

24:30 Zechariah 12:10-14

24:30 Daniel 7:13

24:45-47 Genesis 39:1-6, 21-23; 41:37-45

24:48 2 Peter 3:4-9

The Scriptures of Truth:

24:31 Verse 31 refers to the second harvest only. It does not refer to the first harvest or gathering up (also referred to as "the rapture").

The Volumes of Truth:

24:3-28 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *In One Accord*, "Behold, the signs of My coming are made plain and are revealed in the world everyday, even in every corner. Yet that which I am doing is not easily discerned by men. For their hearts are hard, and they remain slow of understanding. Therefore great trust is required, and must be born of real belief, knowing I AM WHO I AM."

24:3-30 Volume One, *God Eternal*, "Therefore hear the Word of The Lord, O peoples of the earth, for the Day of The Lord is at hand: Behold, I shall stir up the multitudes, and show wonders in the heavens above and in the earth beneath! There shall be blood and fire and pillars of smoke, and the foundations of the world shall be shaken! For I shall reveal My Glory; behold, every eye shall see! Then all the inhabitants of the earth will know, I AM THE LORD! For as it was in the days of My servant Moses, when I stretched out My hand against Egypt, with many mighty signs and wonders, so shall it be in the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord! Yet understand this, O most arrogant generation, My judgment on Egypt was but a mere drop of rain, a single crack of thunder, compared with that which I have prepared for this sleeping generation!"

24:3-30 Volume One, *The Signs of the Coming of The Son of Man*, "Thus says The Lord: Many great signs have been given to this generation, yet all have went greatly ignored by the multitude. Yet those who are Mine have clearly seen. For those who truly know Me rejoice in the Truth and embrace My correction, and strive always to walk in My ways, glorifying My name without ceasing. For they shine like the sun at noonday, even in the height of summer.

Yet understand this, these signs are but the first of many, and shall continue, increasing by measure until the time be fulfilled. Then shall The Son of Man appear, clothed in the brightness of His glory, a brilliance which has no equal; even the blind shall see!"

24:3-31 Volume Three, *The Truth Absolute*, "Therefore, give heed to My words and understand. For as I had spoken to My friends in times past, so now do I also speak to you. For the time has come and is coming and is already here, when all signs and wonders shall be made manifest, when all prophecy shall be fulfilled. Rejoice, for your redemption draws near! And though the time of great sorrows has come in, hold fast, for these days shall be shortened... No more pain, no more tears, no more death, all sorrows passing away, rebirth, a time of refreshing which shall never end."

24:6-7 Volume Six, *A Heavy Stone, a Bitter Burden*, "And when the day comes, yea it has come and is here, O house of Israel, when your enemies band together and come out to fight against you with numbers beyond compare, a great multitude; every man fitted with weapons of death and slaughter, an astounding company with many machines of war, a terrible army the likes of which has never been seen... Jerusalem, O Jerusalem, shall I also forsake you, and leave you to the slaughter?! Shall I now turn My back on you, and leave you to annihilation?! O Israel, shall I let you burn in the fire?!"

The Volumes of Truth:

24:6-7 Volume Three, *Desolations Are Determined*, "Thus says The Lord, to the king of the north: Come and mount up your troops, and take flight. Call upon your agreement with those of the rising sun. Honor your covenant with the people of violence. Cast your devices and launch all your weapons of war. Come against My chosen people and the land promised to their forefathers, forever! COME! Says The Lord. Fulfill the evil desires of your wicked hearts. For you shall fall, and you shall not be found! Says The Lord of Hosts. You shall be a valley of dead and dry bones, buried in the land you came to destroy, for it shall consume you!—Food for the birds, dwelling place of the worm."

24:6-7 Volume Seven, *Vengeance Is Mine, I Shall Repay*, "I shall put a halt to all their weapons of war! Behold, I shall bring upon them a flooding rain, a great deluge, and they shall sink deep into the mire, unable to gain any ground or foothold! Their armies shall be driven backward, bold soldiers shall cower in fear and mighty men shall flee before the might of The Holy One of Israel! And that over which men were given dominion shall rise up and have dominion over them! Says The Lord God."

24:6-8, 15 Volume Three, *The Last Trump*, "Therefore hear the Word of The Lord, for thus declares The Lord: Travesty, great travesty is coming and is already here; even the abomination which causes desolation shall be revealed. Atrocities and war shall increase, perversions of every kind shall reach unto new heights in wickedness, as injustice upon injustice is perpetrated in every land, to the rending of the hearts of all people."

24:7, 12 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Blood Pours Down*, "As My hand draws back, blood pours down! As I strike the earth in My anger, My tears run down! As famine spreads forth across the land, My heart is rent inside Me over the hardness of men's hearts! As My face fills with the heat of My fury, My eyes are set ablaze with fire over that which I see! My tears run down, My blood pours down."

24:7-8 Volume Seven, *I Am Calling You Out: Part One*, "Therefore the earth shall rise up against the sons of men, and nature shall break forth in its fury and fight against them, until all in the earth grow weary and the heart of this people is torn!—A rent which is deep, a rent made wide. Behold, the earth shall shake and rumble from beneath, the cities shall break apart and the towers shall be toppled, and the glory of man shall be utterly devastated! The blood of the innocent shall cry out from the ground, every atrocity of man shall be remembered, when The Lord God strikes the earth with plague and famine and the waters turn to blood!"

24:7-8, 12 Volume Seven, *The World Shall Be Shaken*, "Behold, My countenance is changed, and I shall surely turn My face toward it once again. Yet not for good, but for great calamity! For My anger is kindled, and My face is set hard against the peoples of the earth! Behold, even this year shall many feel the strength of The Lord building quickly in His anger, and this world shall be shaken! For the heart of man has waxed cold, his wickedness proliferates beyond compare! Therefore I shall strike down My enemies in My fury, and the whole world shall tremble! Behold, the hearts of all people shall melt in that day, with every countenance falling, their innards quaking, their knees buckling for fear! And until this time and after, the earth shall tremble and shake, and bring forth calamity upon calamity, and famine and pestilence of every kind. For all this is but the beginning of sorrows, the first contractions of an expectant mother suffering to bring forth, says The Lord."

The Volumes of Truth:

24:7-8, 13, 42-44, 48-49 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Stand Fast*, "Thus says The Lord: Calamities shall increase, reaching far and wide, and many ten thousands shall fall; multitudes shall lie down in death, and all shall fear. Behold, a great wailing shall be heard from one end of the earth to the other, and many will turn against Me. Even amongst all these scattered flocks shall there be many who turn away and mock My promises. And thus that which is written shall be fulfilled.

Behold, even some among this little flock shall fall away, saying within themselves, 'Where is the promise of His coming?' Yet you, My sons, don't you fall away—hold fast. Set your feet solidly upon The Rock, fix your eyes upon The King, set your shoulders straight and stand fast in battle array. For The Holy One is coming down, on a day which no one knows, and at an hour you do not expect. Therefore prepare and make ready—it is time."

24:7-9 Volume Seven, *I Can Wait No Longer*, "I CAN WAIT NO LONGER! For the cries of the oppressed and of the hungry and of every starving child have reached deep into the ears of The Lord of Hosts! For My beloved are murdered in every corner, and My servants are persecuted from city to city! BEHOLD, THE UNBORN ARE TORN IN PIECES! THEY ARE BROKEN AND MURDERED BEFORE MY EYES! Shall I not repay?! Says The Lord. Shall I not come down and make a swift end?! Shall I not deliver recompense in full?! Says The Almighty."

24:8-10 Volume Five, *I AM HE*, "Beloved, you worry, yet I AM HE. You weep, yet I AM HE. You stumble, yet I AM HE. Your hearts tear and break over all these sorrows, yet I AM HE. You struggle and are in turmoil, you feel lost, yet I AM HE. You grasp at the wind and have no understanding, yet I AM HE. You are persecuted by those you love, yet I AM HE. The world hates you, yet I AM HE. Everything you have is passing away, yet I AM HE. Death comes to take you into darkness, yet I AM HE! Do you not understand?! I AM ENOUGH! The One who sees, The One who knows. No matter the time or the season, in every moment of your life, I AM HE! Says The Lord."

24:8, 12, 37 Volume Seven, *BLOOD*, "Behold, the earth swells with abominations. The cities of men are filled with darkness and overflow with every kind of evil. Every foul and wretched sin is widely accepted, as the multitudes band together with one voice, reaching new heights in wickedness. Across land and sea, iniquity spreads forth like a plague; even in the wide open spaces, behold, it is there, carried upon prevailing winds to every corner. O most wicked generation, you have raised up Sodom from the dust, and brought forth Gomorrah from the ashes, having learned nothing from the example! Behold, the days of Noah are revived before My face! Thus the days of calamity and many sorrows have come in."

24:8, 13 Volume Four, *Hold Fast and Do Not Waver*, "Thus at the appointed time I will surely gather them to Myself, some before and many more after, for I know My own. Beloved, I know when each will come to Me, I know every trial and tribulation. Therefore, again I say to you, call on My name in this time of darkness, in this time of great calamity and fear. Hold fast through all these tears, endure in these times of trouble.

Fear not, for I have overcome the world; I hold the keys of death and Sheol, and The Book of Life is held securely in My right hand. No one can steal you from My love; no one can pluck you from My hand; no one can break off what I have grafted in. For that which I revealed to My servant is true: I know you as you are and as you will be, with Me where I am, says The Lord YahuShua."

The Volumes of Truth:

24:8, 13, 31 Volume Seven, *The Sword Comes*, "Therefore hear the Word of The Lord, all you multitudes, listen and heed this warning, all you deceitful peoples of the earth: Your labor pains shall be dire, and shall increase quickly; much wailing shall be heard! Behold, the birth shall be accomplished through much suffering, with no respite, lasting seven days. Yet it shall come to pass, that whosoever calls upon the name of The Lord in that day and at that time shall be saved, as it is written. For the first harvest shall indeed be lowly, of the lowly and of the innocent; and the second plenteous, of the refined and penitent... Says The Lord God, Creator of Heaven and Earth; The Lord of Hosts is My name."

24:9 Volume Seven, *The Last Trumpet Before the Time*, "My people, tears of great sorrow fill My eyes, as flames of fire are shown up behind them! For My face is crimson with fury and My heart burns in the depths of My rage, over that which is before My eyes day and night! PERSECUTION, MURDER and DEATH fills every corner! Behold, sin overtakes the land as a flood bursting forth from the HEARTS OF MEN! My people are slain and disemboweled and paraded through the streets, hung upon the walls as trophies and spoils of war, IN THE NAME OF THE GOD OF ABRAHAM, according to the name by which I am called among them!"

24:9-10 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Watchmen*, "My sons, My way is not easy. And those sent to prepare My way before Me shall indeed be persecuted and slandered, hated by all nations because of Me; yes, even by those who say they are My people, yet are not My people, for they refuse to accept Me as I truly am."

24:9-10 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *THE CUP OF THE WRATH OF MY FURY IS COME TO THE FULL*, "Shall you attempt to persecute The Lord your God?! Oh yes, you have persecuted Me days without end! For you have loathed My messengers and spit upon My servants! You have slandered My bride and lifted up your heel against My elect! Shall I not then bring charges against YOU, even against you, O churches of men?!"

24:9-10 Volume Seven, *The Alarm of War*, "Therefore touch not My prophets, nor seek to do them any harm, lest your every evil thought and intention be returned atop your own head, and that which you have done against The Lord your God is repaid ten-fold into your bosom! Thus every stone you cast at My servants, in word or by deed, is stored up, and shall be released on a day you did not look for and at an hour you did not expect as a testament against you! And those who seek to murder My chosen shall die by My hand; indeed, all who rush forward to kill My prophets shall be struck down where they stand! For strong is The Lord, and powerful is the sword which proceeds from My mouth!"

24:9-10 Volume Three, *The Mountains Shall Crumble and Fall Upon the Desolate*, "Behold, I had sent to you My apostles, that you might learn of My ways. I had sent to you My prophets, that you might hear the Word of My mouth and receive of My correction. Indeed throughout your generations, I sent to you many servants, as lambs amongst wolves, yet you persecuted and slandered them all. And still I send more, behold, even a multitude as The Father wills, yet as in all times past you will stone them in word and by deed."

24:9-10 Volume Five, *Women in Mourning*, "Behold, the churches have removed themselves far from Me! For they have played the harlot, and cleave to the breast of another! Tears, great anguish fills My heart! The stripes which I bore for them remain, yet they continue to bruise Me and persecute My body while mocking Me, spitting in My face on account of My words, continuing in their unjust cause, that they might silence My messengers and shut My mouth from speaking! For the sake of envy they stone My Bride, and are quick to pass judgment upon the lowly, turning their backs on those who come seeking bread!"

The Volumes of Truth:

24:9-10, 12 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *ABASEMENT*, "Behold, My body is persecuted in every land, and My bride is murdered at the hands of idolaters! My people are bruised and beaten, My servants slandered and hated without cause! Therefore I am come down to take vengeance, to pour out wrath upon this people for all their wickedness! I SHALL IMPART RECOMPENSE IN FULL!"

24:9-10, 12 Volume Three, *Stricken*, "Behold, My people are afflicted, and My faithful ones are persecuted, imprisoned and put to death! My little ones are brought to harm, and the innocent are murdered in droves, CAST OFF AS REFUSE! Therefore the afflicted shall be given wealth beyond imagining and the meek shall inherit the earth, the little ones shall be taken and the innocent shall return home, and they shall be My sons and daughters, forever, life without end."

24:9-10, 21 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *A Bitter Cup, a Heavy Burden*, "For the weight of this burden is very heavy, a path heavy-laden with suffering and death, great tribulation. For as it is written: My way is not easy. And those sent to prepare My way before Me shall indeed be persecuted and slandered, hated by all nations."

24:9-10, 51 Volume Three, *Follow Me*, "Therefore I have called forth the watchmen, My prophets, of whom you shall know by their fruits and by their sword... Therefore woe to all those who come against them, for you have lifted up your heel against ME! Says The Lord. Indeed all who stone them in word or by deed shall not be gathered, nor shall they escape. For I shall leave them in the midst of the fire, left unto refinement in the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord. There shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth."

24:9-11 Volume Seven, *The Prophets Are Sent Out, True and False; the High-Minded Abased, the Lowly Uplifted... The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord Is Near, and Who Shall Stand*, "Therefore I am sending out many in My own name, in the spirit and power of Elijah, to prepare My way before Me. Yet you shall persecute them, and they shall be despised by all nations. Behold, a great hissing shall arise even among My own people, and many mocking voices shall come forth from among those who call of themselves Christian and Jew. Even from among the devout of Israel shall many step forward to stone them in word and by deed, for they do always walk in the ways of their forefathers..."

Beware, for the evil one shall attempt the same. Yet believe not these prophets, nor listen to their subtle and dark speeches. Neither believe your eyes, though you behold their false signs and wonders—trickery, dark sentences, the power of the pit, deceptions clothed in falsehoods with a veneer of light and truth."

24:11 Volume Seven, *The Diviners Divine False Visions, the Prophets Prophecy Lies, and Every Dreamer Shares Deceptive Dreams Brought Forth From Their Own Imagination*, "Thus says The Lord to all diviners, false prophets and dreamers of dreams, even to all who speak falsely in My name, sharing false visions of hell and torment: You shall by no means escape the Day of The Lord's Anger when it comes! For you have caused My people to err, you have led them astray with lies, by many dark speeches! By your false visions have you caused them to stumble into darkness!..."

Is it a small thing to Me, that My sheep are led into the wilderness by all these self-appointed shepherds, by all these false prophets and diviners, all these so-called dreamers of dreams, leaving them lost and without understanding, with no lamp to guide them?!..."

Yet the self-appointed shepherds shall fall, left to starve for a whole season, the dreamers of dreams shall be put to shame, and the breath of every diviner taken; the false prophets shall all lie down in the grave! Yes, every false prophet and diviner who continues to speak lies in My name shall surely die! They shall not be lifted up, nor shall they pollute My name or attempt to steal from My glory, anymore! For fierce is My anger against them, and thus shall I pour out My indignation upon them! Says The Lord of Hosts."

The Volumes of Truth:

24:11 Volume Seven, *Woe to Those Who Bear False Witness in The Lord's Name, Saying, 'Hear the Word of The Lord,' When The Lord Has Not Spoken It*, "Thus says The Lord God, yes I, YAHUWAH, The God of Israel: I DO NOT KNOW HER! Neither have I sent her, nor has she at anytime heard the Word of The Lord! Therefore this prophet, even all prophets who speak in My name, saying, 'Thus says The Lord,' when I have NOT spoken it, neither did it come forth from My mouth, even these prophets shall be brought to utter ruin!"

24:11-12 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Far Removed*, "For by your harlotries have you set the stage for the deceiver, while each one of you claps the hands and offers up praises to your soothsayers!—False prophets and teachers whose words seem oh so wise in your eyes, whose voices are smooth, soothing your itching ears; prepared speeches, soft songs, lulling you to sleep as you rest comfortably in your padded chairs, slowly fading into all this darkness in which you are so easily ensnared, thick darkness from which you will not escape, says The Lord..."

Therefore depart from Me, all you workers of lawlessness, all you hard-hearted people who reject Me and My words and push out the hand against My rebuke! Depart from Me, all you blind guides who have failed to recognize Me! DEPART! For with you I am sorely displeased! Says The Lord God...

Lo, with open palms they greedily receive false testimony, as they give ear to every false prophet and teacher who comes to them speaking lies and pleasant things, saying, 'Peace, peace'—Yet there is no peace!"

24:12 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *THE CUP OF THE WRATH OF MY FURY IS COME TO THE FULL*, "Lo, multitudes of idols fill every corner! Both the believer and unbeliever bow down together and serve their gods! ALL nations worship the works of their own hands, for they have placed their own creations and the love of their own ideas above their Creator! False deities abound, while science and corrupt religion rule over them! Mere theories become truth and doctrine, and lawlessness is widely accepted! And behold, the love of money has become their new taskmaster, and materialism their god!"

24:12 Volume Three, *Rebellion, Recompense, Reformation*, "And what is this I see among all these so-called people of faith, among all these multitudes who claim to be a people for My name? Behold, in MY NAME they commit abomination, provoking Me to anger! In MY NAME, they make great spectacles of themselves, as they twist the Scriptures for evil gain! In MY NAME, they teach as doctrine the commandments of men; lawlessness is widely accepted!"

24:12 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *I AM LORD*, "Thus says The Lord: The love of man has grown cold, and the heart of man has become increasingly wicked. Their hands work evil everyday, and with their feet they run swiftly to commit violence against their neighbor; lo, they make plans and devise evil schemes against their neighbors! They murder the innocent without cause and rob the poor! Behold, they murder and dismember the helpless, and the heartless applaud them! And every night, they love to lie down in their abominations."

24:12 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *The Generation of Wrath*, "Hear, therefore, the bitter grievance of The Lord: The heart of man has grown increasingly wicked; he seeks only to steal, kill and destroy. His ravenous appetite is never abated, and his lusts are never full. For his hunger only increases in the pursuit of evil gain, his thirst deepening with every drop of blood he spills."

The Volumes of Truth:

24:12 Volume Seven, *The Fatherless Widow*, "Beloved, I have counted their tears also, in number very few, for My tears they have not known. How then shall I heal them? How then shall they receive ears to hear? For their hearts remain cold, without feeling, unyielding to the call of God, a hard and proud people who bear false witness in My name without ceasing. They retain no love for God in their hearts, nor do they love their neighbor, even to the forsaking of the poor and the needy. And of the cause of the widow and the fatherless, they care not, nor do they contend on their behalf, unwilling to lift even one finger to aid them."

24:12 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Generation's End*, "Multitudes of dead and dying peoples fill the streets and the alleyways. No hope is found, no light breaks through the open spaces. The darkness grows and is very thick; many darkened and ill faces wandering about, treading the broad way. The light of life dims as their hearts grow cold. Their countenances are always downcast, for there is no hope in man. Affection is all but lost, compassion is forgotten, and loving one another has no place in man's designs. For natural affection departs from the hearts of the wicked, and lustful endeavors consume them. Filthiness has made a home, and perversion is praised and celebrated openly in the streets, as the innocent look upon them with wonder."

24:12 Volume Seven, *Depart From Me*, "Thus says The Lord whose name is one, to His people who are not His people; thus is the witness which I declare against you, which I speak by Myself, of Myself, in My own name: I never knew you! Depart from Me! Depart, all you workers of hypocrisy and lawlessness! Depart into the furnace, into refinement and death, the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord!"

24:13, 29 Volume Six, *Fulfilled*, "Thus says The Lord: Behold, the time has come. It is time for great things to be shown in the heavens above and upon the earth beneath, for the flood gates to be opened and the storehouses emptied, for all that is hidden to be uncovered and that which slumbers to be awakened. For it is written: It shall come to pass in the last days, says The Lord, that I will pour out My spirit on all flesh, and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. Also on My menservants and on My maidservants, I will pour out My spirit in those days. And I will show wonders in the heavens above and in the earth beneath, blood and fire and pillars of smoke. The sun shall be turned into darkness and the moon into blood, at the coming of the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord. And it shall come to pass that whoever calls on the name of The Lord shall be saved. For in Mount Zion and in Jerusalem there shall be deliverance, among the remnant whom The Lord shall call. I tell you the truth, this Scripture is fulfilled, even now, as you read these words, and is also to come."

24:21 Volume Seven, *The Voice of The Almighty God*, "For darkness is overhead and great turmoil has come upon this generation, the likes of which no generation before has ever seen, the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord! Woe to the inhabitants of the earth! For The Lord your God is coming down to you in judgment and for great ruin, FOR CALAMITY! Behold, I am coming out of My sanctuary to destroy, until there is no sin left upon the earth, until all things have bowed down before Me, to give Me glory!"

24:21-22 Volume Three, *The Last Trump*, "For who can hide from the face of God revealed in His hot displeasure, burning in the fierceness of His wrath?! Who is able to drink from the cup of My indignation, and live?! For it is written: Unless those days were shortened no flesh would be saved. For the heavens shall be set on fire above, and the earth shall become a desolation beneath. Yet whoever calls upon the name of The Lord, in sincerity and in truth, shall be delivered, says The Lord." (continued on the next page)

The Volumes of Truth:

24:21-22 Volume Three, *The Last Trump*, "For thus says The Lord, to the generation of His wrath: I have trumpeted to you, yet you cover your ears. I shall show great signs and wonders, the likes of which have never been seen (indeed many signs are made plain already), yet you shall cover your eyes. Indeed you refuse to repent, neither will you humble yourselves and consider."

24:22 Volume Seven, *Roaring Lions*, "For those whom I have chosen, who are of the special offering, must be changed, or how shall I send them and how shall they go for Me? By what means shall they endure, when death stalks them as the prey? For as it is written: Unless those days were shortened, no flesh would be saved."

24:24 Volume Five, *False Miracles and Lies, Deceived and Ignorant People*, "For satan shall indeed deceive many; and as it is written: False messiahs and false prophets will rise and show great signs and wonders, to deceive, if possible, even the elect."

24:27 Volume Seven, *Recompense*, "For in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, they shall climb The Ladder and lie down and rest for a short season, even in the place I have prepared for them. They shall rest and give worship, until the Day is done and it is finished. Then shall they arise and descend with The King. And as the lightning flashes out of the east, and fills the sky even unto the west, so shall the coming of The Son of Man be."

24:27, 30 Volume One, *And He Shall Be Called I AM*, "I am He Who Sits on the White Horse. I am He Who Is Coming on the Clouds. I am He Who Will Shine from the East unto the West."

24:29 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *The God of Israel Has Set His Face to Pour Out Judgment*, "Therefore, watch! Be awestruck in astonishment, O foolish people who build on the sand! Watch how swiftly calamity overtakes you, how the waters inundate and swallow up the shores, how the land shrinks back at the power of the sea! Says The Lord. Behold, I will show wonders in the heavens above and in the earth beneath, blood and fire and pillars of smoke! The sun shall be turned into darkness and the moon into blood, as it is written!"

24:29 Volume One, *God Eternal*, "Behold, the judgments of God shall fall from Heaven; the sun, the moon and the stars shall not give their light; the foundations of the earth shall be shaken, and every high place shall be broken down. For The Lord comes as a thief to steal away His elect, and the judgments of God as a multitude of thunder, to shake the heavens and the earth!"

24:30 Volume Two, *It Is Time... Prepare to Meet Your God*, "And now the time has come, behold, the day is near, when I shall give you yet another sign, even the sign of The Son of Man. The heavens shall be divided, and divided again, the glory thereof stretching from the earth to heaven, and the clouds shall be rolled back like a scroll. Behold the brilliance, O earth! Be bowed down and weep, O sons of men! For The One whom you pierced is about to appear! Let every eye be opened therefore, let all in the earth see, until the fullness of the revelation is made complete."

24:30 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *The Son of Man Who Is in Heaven Also Came From Heaven, and Sits at the Right Hand of Power*, "For there is only One who came down from Heaven, who also went up to Heaven, The Messiah. And no man has, nor ever shall, come on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory, as The Son of God. I AM THE LORD."

The Volumes of Truth:

24:30 Volume Two, *As God Is Three Aspects, All as One, So Too Is the Coming of The Son of Man*, "Thus says The Lord: If The Son of Man is coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory, and every eye shall see Him, how then does He also come as a thief?"

24:30 Volume Four, *Come to Me; No More Time to Tarry*, "Beloved, share My Word! Tell them of My sacrifice, and of The Glory which is and was and shall soon return, and is also coming quickly in power and great glory. Place My Letters in the hands of all who are willing to receive them, doing so in My name."

24:30 Volume Three, *You Shall Not Desecrate the Sabbath*, "Behold, The Mighty and Strong One shall return and take from the earth His own, and great recompense shall be poured out on all nations. He shall come in power and great glory, and Judgment shall sit. Yet all who come out from among them, and call upon the name of The Holy One of Israel, in spirit and in truth, shall be delivered, says The Lord."

24:30 Volume Three, *Awake, All You Churches of Men*, "Thus says The Lord, your Redeemer: I AM COME—I have come already and shall also return; I shall gather My elect and come on the clouds of heaven, with power and great glory."

24:30 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *All Things Were Ordained From the Beginning; No Other Name Is Given By Which You Must Be Saved*, "Indeed the knowledge of man is infinitesimal, when compared with the knowledge of God, coming to nothing before the light of My Glory. For only one proof stands forever, lasting from generation to generation—The Word of God. Therefore give heed, all you who know His name, and come to repentance. For the Day of The Lord approaches, and soon the end sign shall appear, and every eye shall see."

24:30, 42 Volume Two, *Ensign*, "Thus says The Lord: Behold, the time draws near, when they will not see The Thief come; when the judgments of God shall fall from Heaven, even upon the face of the whole earth; when the sign shall appear and the heavens shall be set ablaze with brilliant light. For as The Son of Man was lifted up on a tree in the sight of men, so in like manner shall the sign of The Son of Man be. For that which was the beginning and the end shall also be the end which brings forth the new beginning. Behold, I shall do a new and wondrous thing! I shall lift up a standard and bring forth a sign, in the sight of all nations! I shall pierce the heavens and bathe the earth in glorious light, and every eye shall see! Yes, even those hidden in caves and shelters shall see and come forth; behold, even the blind shall see! For on that day I shall divide the heavens, and divide them again, and all silence shall flee away! HEAR THE SOUND OF SCORCHING FIRMAMENT! BE AWESTRUCK IN ASTONISHMENT AT THE MULTITUDE OF THUNDER, AND BE HORRIBLY AFRAID! For as the sparks of a crackling fire, so shall the sign of The Son of Man be, plus ten thousand million-fold! Says The Lord. Look up therefore, and keep watch, for He is coming quickly; yes, The Word who became flesh, Immanuel. Thus as it is written, so shall it be: He is coming on the clouds and every eye shall see Him, even those who pierced Him, and all the tribes of the earth shall mourn because of Him. Even so, amen."

24:31 Volume One, *Run From the Forest and Loose All That Binds You*, "For the time has come, and is already upon you, when the children of God must be cleansed and set apart for My glory, says The Lord. Yet today the sanctified will be lashed, and the wicked uplifted. And tomorrow evil shall come in, allowed only for a short season, that My people may be tested and the multitudes divided, a sifting of the wheat for the harvest; some to the first, while many others left to the second, with all tares burned in the fire; those on My right to everlasting life, and those on My left to everlasting punishment. Even so, amen."

The Volumes of Truth:

24:31 Volume Seven, *The Sword Comes*, "Yet it shall come to pass, that whosoever calls upon the name of The Lord in that day and at that time shall be saved, as it is written. For the first harvest shall indeed be lowly, of the lowly and of the innocent; and the second plenteous, of the refined and penitent... Says The Lord God, Creator of Heaven and Earth; The Lord of Hosts is My name."

24:31 Volume Four, *I Search the Hearts and Minds*, "Thus they must be left to refinement, a great humbling in the Day of The Lord. Yet even amongst the churches of men there is a hidden treasure, a select few who shall escape, a humble penitent people whose hearts speak true, in spite of their error. For I am The Lord. I alone search the hearts and minds, and whether they be of the first or of the second, I know My own."

24:31 Volume Four, *Workers in the Field of The Lord's Harvest*, "Again, I say to you, the first harvest shall be lowly, of the lowly; and the second plenteous, of the refined and penitent. For many are called, yet few are chosen."

24:31 Volume Four, *The Cups of the Thirsty*, "I am come, I dwell with My people. And behold, I shall also return and gather My own—some before, and many more after."

24:31 Volume Seven, *I Am Calling You Out: Part One*, "For I am coming quickly, and I will surely call out, and the first of many shall be gone from this place... Behold, I shall reveal My glory and the power of My strength, and the Word of The Lord shall speak! Desolations shall continue until the Consummation, and the hidden treasure shall appear out of the ground when I arise and shake the earth mightily! For as the shaking of an olive tree, or grape gleanings after the harvest, so shall I gather the remnant in the day of grief and bitter sorrow."

24:31 Volume Four, *Hold Fast and Do Not Waver*, "Thus at the appointed time I will surely gather them to Myself, some before and many more after, for I know My own."

24:32-34, 42-44 Volume One, *Watch*, "Thus says The Lord, your Redeemer: I am indeed coming down to shake the heavens and the earth, to move all from its place—to bring forth that which was hidden and to reveal that which was misplaced, to open that which was shut and to shut that which was opened. Therefore prepare, My people, for the time has come; yes, today is the day of salvation! Go forth, beloved ones, and set all these crooked paths straight; regain the line, prepare and watch. For the leaves of the fig tree are upon its branches; summer is near! Again I say, watch! For The One who ascended is about to descend... Therefore watch and also listen, and be spared, for I am about to give a shout. For all that is written in the Book of The Lord, both the former and the latter, comes to pass through Me."

24:35 Volume Seven, *The Word of My Mouth*, "Behold, My words shall never pass away, for as I am so also is My Word."

24:35 Volume Six, *Narrow Vision*, "Faithless servants! Blind children! Not one word I have spoken shall by any means pass away, nor shall one word of My prophets fall to the ground! Indeed ALL shall serve My purpose, and come to pass according to MY will. For as it is written: The vision is yet for the appointed time, it hastens, and in the end it will speak; behold, it shall testify loudly. And though it tarries, wait for it, for it shall surely come, it will not tarry."

The Volumes of Truth:

24:35 Volume Seven, *The Alarm of War*, "Therefore hear the Word of The Lord, O most perverse and deceitful generation, for thus says The Lord: Lie not to yourselves; cease from all these deceptions which you have propagated in all the earth! For My Word is law and shall by NO means pass away, nor shall even one tittle fall to the ground! Nor shall the words of My prophets fail, for I have sent them!"

24:35 Volume Two, *Bear Much Fruit, the Harvest Is Near*, "Behold, I am The Living Bread which came down from Heaven, The Fountain of Living Waters which sustains My people unto everlasting life! My words never pass away, and My promises stand forever! Therefore eat and be satisfied, drink deeply and be healed, for The Lord's table is a bounty. And those who eat from My plate are always full, and those who drink from My cup shall never go thirsty. For My cup overflows, bearing fruit in every part of your life, bringing forth love and understanding."

24:36 Volume Three, *The Mountains Shall Crumble and Fall Upon the Desolate*, "For most assuredly, I say to you, the fire is already kindled, and on a day you did not look for and at an hour you did not expect, the cup of My fury shall be poured out; behold, it shall be imparted in full!"

24:36 Volume Seven, *I Am Calling You Out! Part Two: Come Out of the Churches of Men and I Will Receive You! Says The Lord*, "Behold, My judgment is declared already, and shall come, and on a day you do not expect and at an hour you did not look for, disaster shall break out suddenly against you!"

24:36 Volume Seven, *The Lord Gives; Behold, The Lord Also Takes Away*, "Therefore, thus says The Lord to the churches of men: The day is indeed coming, of which you are unaware, and the hour for which you are unprepared approaches quickly. For you are no watchmen. For I shall surely leave you desolate, in darkness and bitter weeping; I shall devastate all your lavish houses, until every harlot is made to sit upon the ground."

24:36, 39, 50-51 A Testament Against the World: *The Lord's Rebuke, Established*, "For this most wicked generation has surely robbed Me; thus I shall also rob them! Says The Lord. Their lives are forfeit, and shall be required of them in one day! Behold, in a day they did not look for, and at a time they did not expect, their hearts shall be stilled in death and their breath shall flee away!"

24:36, 50-51 Volume Five, *Breaking Through the Lines*, "Behold, they hate the sound of My voice, and will not give heed to My correction, persecuting all those I send! Beloved, they no longer recognize Me, and want no part with Me as I truly am. Therefore My wrath shall come upon them on a day they did not look for, and My anger at an hour they did not expect. Behold, upon the whole world shall I pour out judgment on that day!"

24:37 Volume Six, *The One Worthy of All Praise*, "The Days of Noah are here, the Day of The Lord has come in, and behold, the Great and Dreadful Day is very near!"

24:37 Volume Seven, *Vengeance Is Mine, I Shall Repay*, "Therefore, hear the Word of The Lord and consider, humble yourselves and repent, for the time has come: In the days of Noah, was I not more than a little displeased, My anger coming up into My face over that which men had wrought upon the earth? And in My hot displeasure, did I not cover the earth with waters from above and open the storehouses from beneath, drowning the whole world in My bitter tears? Behold, mankind has brought Me to this place once again."

The Volumes of Truth:

24:37 Volume Seven, *The Prophets Are Sent Out, True and False; the High-Minded Abased, the Lowly Uplifted... The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord Is Near, and Who Shall Stand*, "For as it was in the days of Noah, so shall the coming of The Son of Man be; as it was in Egypt, so shall it be in the Day of Preparation: A time of judgment and wrath, plus one hundred fold."

24:37 Volume Five, *As It Was in the Days of Noah, So Shall the Coming of The Son of Man Be*, "Therefore as it was in the days of My servant Noah, so shall it be with My faithful servants of this day also; and as it was then, so shall it be in the Day of The Lord's Anger—The door shall be shut! And upon the earth shall I rain down judgment and bring up horrible calamity from beneath, the storehouses shall be opened and My wrath shall overflow, until I have covered the face of the whole earth in My vengeance, until I have wiped away all that offends, until I have utterly destroyed the kingdoms of men, says The Lord Most High, He who comes with justice and recompense for all nations."

24:37 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *ABASEMENT*, "O most arrogant and deceived generation, how long must I suffer you?! How long shall you attempt to rebuild Babylon and raise up Babel?! For you have restored Sodom and revived Gomorrah from the dead! Surely the days of Noah have come in!"

24:37 Volume Seven, *I Am Calling You Out! Part Two: Come Out of the Churches of Men and I Will Receive You! Says The Lord*, "For in the days of Noah, there were many mockers and many who pushed out the lip, jeering and laughing, until the day Noah entered the ark and the door was shut. So shall it be with this wicked generation. The door shall be shut, and many shall be left standing outside, without a covering, with no shelter to protect them from the hard rains which are about to descend."

24:37-39 Volume One, *Embrace The Cornerstone, Wherein Flows Springs of Living Water*, "Therefore, I ask you, where will you run and where will you hide, when the bitter rains fall from Heaven and judgment ensues like a mighty flood? For I am coming down to extinguish every fiery dart of the evil one, to put an end to all things which cause My people to sin."

24:37-39 Volume Seven, *Vengeance Is Mine, I Shall Repay*, "Yet I have not forgotten My promises, nor the covenants I made with My people. Therefore, for the sake of My people and because of My promises, I yet withhold the full weight of My judgment and the power of My wrath; nor shall I flood the face of the earth in My anger, nor drown the nations in the depths of My sorrow. For that which I pour out shall not be a flood of water which covers, but a flood of judgment to destroy, until the pride of man is bowed down and the arrogance of man is utterly humiliated, says He who overthrew Sodom and destroyed Gomorrah, and punished Egypt with terrible plagues."

24:40-41 Volume Two, *A Day in The Lord*, "And behold, it shall surely happen, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, one shall be taken and the other left. For there shall be two in the world—one discontent, yet filled with joyful expectation; and the other content, yet filled with a great emptiness. The discontent shall be taken, their joy fulfilled; the other left in bitter sorrows, lamentation and great weeping."

24:40-41 Volume Three, *The Last Trump*, "Behold, before the sixth seal is broken, I shall deal to the hard-hearted a glancing blow: One shall be taken, and the other left. For the innocent shall be taken, and the upright in heart shall be hidden, as many as receive My words and also do them. Behold, even those asleep in Messiah shall come forth, and they too shall be gone from this place, for I know My own."

The Volumes of Truth:

24:42-44 Volume Two, *As God Is Three Aspects, All as One, So Too Is the Coming of The Son of Man*, "Here is wisdom: The Son of Man comes at a day and hour unknown, to spoil the house of the strong man. And that which belongs to The Lord shall be taken, and that which is of the strong man shall be left. For The Son of Man comes first as spirit poured out on the nations, to call upon His elect. Behold, He shall pass through the multitudes and peer deep into the heart of every vessel, and bundle them together. And on a day which no one knows, at an hour no one can predict, The Son of Man shall come as a thief and steal them away."

24:42-44 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Enemies of The Lord, Come Forth*, "Ears open, the Trumpet is raised, and The Son of Man is eager to open His mouth. Make ready and prepare, for I have declared neither the day nor the hour. Yet the season is made plain, and the days of revelation are upon you... The Shepherd is sent down and gathers together His sheep; He beckons to every lamb, drawing them close. And in a day you do not expect, and at an hour you can not predict, He shall pass through the gate and His sheep with Him, and every lamb. I AM THE LORD."

24:42-44 Words to Live By: Part One, *Keep Watch*, "Therefore keep watch, for you know not the time of The Lord's coming. Whether it be in the first, or in the second, or in the third watch of the night, you know not the time of His return. You know not the day or the hour, says The Lord."

24:42-44 The Blessed, *Blessed Are Those Who Believe in Me*, "Blessed are those who watch and wait eagerly for My coming."

24:45-46 Volume Four, *Wholly of The Lord*, "Thus the servant I call must be wholly of The Lord, at all times and in every season, one who serves Me in open and in secret, one who keeps The Lord close to his heart and present in all his thoughts, seeking always to please Me. Whether he is seen by men or hidden from their eyes, whether he is at home or in a public place, whether he is trumpeting My Word openly in the streets or has entered into his closet in quiet supplication, I tell you the truth, I have seen it. For I know all his comings and goings, and his thoughts are not at all hidden from Me."

24:45-46 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Witnesses For My Name and My Glory, Trumpeters of My Coming*, "Therefore I ask you, who is a wise and prudent servant? Is he not the one who seeks out My will with prayer and fasting, one who waits upon The Lord in all patience and faith, with all trust? Yet I tell you the truth, you are not My servants only, you are also My friends, sons, some of whom I shall send in the Day. Therefore you shall study My words, to know them, striving each day to walk in them, as you prepare My way before Me.

Therefore awaken your hearts and pay attention, be prepared. Be attentive and eager to follow My leading, giving heed to My spirit, hear and so do. Be vigilant, My sons, and always be ready to proclaim My words, at all times and in every season, at every venue. Reprove, rebuke and exhort, convict this generation of its evil ways. Be as adamant stones, immovable, yet also willing to teach, answering all who bring forth sincere questions of faith. I AM THE LORD."

24:45-51 Volume Four, *Workers in the Field of The Lord's Harvest*, "Behold, The Lord over the harvest has sent out a call to every tribe, tongue, people and nation, calling them out, that they might come and work in His field. Yet the laborers are few. For though many labor, few heed the call. They serve another master, seeking always after the praises of men." (continued on the next page)

The Volumes of Truth:

24:45-51 Volume Four, *Workers in the Field of The Lord's Harvest*, "And behold, they have grown fat, they are swelled with pride; they have enlarged themselves and acquired much gain. Yet what they produce remains altogether wanting, bitter wine, fit for neither man nor beast, but only to be cast out. Thus they hate the smaller vineyards and the laborers thereof. For in the small vineyards the early and latter rains are abundant and are received in due season, the quality of the wine produced greater, its value beyond compare..."

Therefore all who harbor evil thoughts shall be sent away, and many shall be left desolate. Indeed all flocks shall be tested, every congregation sifted, no matter their number—whether great or small, bond or free, rich or poor. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."

24:45-51 Volume Seven, *I Shall Remove My Hand and My Spirit Shall Be Withdrawn... And That Purposed from the Beginning Shall Be Done, It Shall Be Accomplished Swiftly*, "Thus says The Lord: The churches of men are perverse, their ways corrupt, a wholly ignorant and vain people, multitudes of deceived children, a people who were to prepare My way before Me! Yet they have chosen another way, twisting and segregating the Scriptures, both adding to and taking away, that they may continue to uphold their own corrupt doctrines and filthy traditions, which I hate! Therefore, woe to those who dwell in the churches of men! Woe to all who walk in their ways! HYPOCRITES! And of the hypocrite's portion they shall surely receive, unless they repent and return to Me wholly and in truth! Says The Lord."

24:48-49 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Slothful Servants*, "Thus says The Lord to His servants: Have I not called to each one of you, saying, 'Serve Me'? Yet you hesitate. Behold, I have spoken to you on many occasions, even placing it upon your hearts, yet you procrastinate, sitting upon your hands, saying within yourselves, 'Tomorrow I will serve God; later I will pick up the trumpet.' Thus you are no watchmen. Yet for this reason, I have called you out.

Know you not, that one in league with My watchman has by association become the same? Therefore I spoke to you, saying, 'Beloved, come and walk with Me this far.' Yet you answered, 'How far?!' I have said, 'Do this.' Yet what have you done? How is it you stand up, yet begrudgingly? Where is your joy in service? Where is the sound of My name put forth in power, with steadfast belief and unwavering trust?"

24:48-49 Words To Live By: Part One, *Providence*, "Yet the plight of the slothful shall be filled with troubles, as the sun sets upon their need. For in their listlessness they were unaware and did not seek after My will, to know it, nor have they risen up to walk in that which I have spoken already. Thus providence is drawn back, until the sluggard has no place. Have I not spoken to these things already, in many Letters? Have I not revealed My will and that in which I am most pleased, by My many words? And still My people draw back from My voice and My servants sit idle and fold the hands, closing their eyes to their need while forsaking those placed under their care, both those near to them and those afar off, says The Lord."

24:50-51 Volume Seven, *Blow the Trumpet, Sound the Alarm*, "Yet if they will by no means be humbled upon hearing the Word of The Lord, behold, on a day they do not know and at an hour they do not expect, I will come forth from My place and strip them naked and pour out all their riches upon the ground."

The Volumes of Truth:

Also see online:

Regarding The Day of The Lord

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Day_of_The_Lord

Regarding Prophets (False)

[https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Prophets_\(False\)](https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Prophets_(False))

Regarding the Days of Noah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Days_of_Noah

Nature Shall Rise Up and Fight Against This Generation

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Nature_Shall_Rise_Up_and_Fight_Against_This_Generation

New Heights in Wickedness

https://www.answersonlygodcangive.com/New_Heights_in_Wickedness

Regarding the Birth Pangs

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Birth_Pangs

Woe to the Peoples of the Earth

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Woe_to_Those_Who...#Woe_to_the_Peoples_of_the_Earth

Regarding the End Sign

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_End_Sign

Regarding The Coming of The Lord

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Coming_of_The_Lord

Regarding the Day and Hour Unknown

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Day_and_Hour_Unknown

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Regarding the Antichrist

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Antichrist

Regarding Service

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Spiritual_Gifts#-Service

Regarding the Churches of Men

https://www.answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Churches_of_Men

Matthew Chapter 25

1 "Then the Kingdom of Heaven shall be likened to ten virgins who took their lamps and went out to meet the bridegroom. 2 Now five of them were wise, and five were foolish. 3 Those who were foolish took their lamps and took no oil with them, 4 but the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. 5 But while the bridegroom was delayed, they all slumbered and slept.

6 "And at midnight a cry was heard: 'Behold, the bridegroom is coming; go out to meet him!' 7 Then all those virgins arose and trimmed their lamps.

8 "And the foolish said to the wise, 'Give us some of your oil, for our lamps are going out.' 9 But the wise answered, saying, 'No, lest there should not be enough for us and you; but go rather to those who sell, and buy for yourselves.'

10 "And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came, and those who were ready went in with him to the wedding; and the door was shut.

11 "Afterward the other virgins came also, saying, 'Lord, Lord, open to us!'

12 "But he answered and said, 'Assuredly, I say to you, I do not know you.'

13 "Watch therefore, for you know neither the day nor the hour in which The Son of Man is coming."

14 "For the Kingdom of Heaven is like a man traveling to a far country, who called his own servants and delivered his goods to them. 15 And to one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one, to each according to his own ability, and immediately he went on a journey.

16 "Then he who had received the five talents went and traded with them, and made another five talents. 17 And likewise he who had received two gained two more also. 18 But he who had received one went and dug in the ground, and hid his master's money.

19 "After a long time the master of those servants came and settled accounts with them.

20 "So he who had received five talents came and brought five other talents, saying, 'Master, you delivered to me five talents; look, I have gained five more talents besides them.'"

21 "His master said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful servant. You were faithful over a few things; I will make you ruler over many things. Come and share in your master's joy.'

22 "He also who had received two talents came and said, 'Master, you delivered to me two talents. Look, I have gained two more talents besides them.' 23 His master said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful servant. You have been faithful over a few things; I will make you ruler over many things. Come and share in your master's joy.'

24 "Then he who had received the one talent came and said, 'Master, I knew you to be a hard man, reaping where you have not sown, and gathering where you have not scattered seed. 25 And I was afraid, and went and hid your talent in the ground. Look, there you have what is yours.'

26 "But his master answered and said to him, 'You wicked and lazy servant, you knew that I reap where I have not sown, and gather where I have not scattered seed. 27 So you ought to have deposited my money with the bankers, and at my coming I would have received back my own with interest. 28 So take the talent from him, and give it to him who has ten talents. 29 For to everyone who has, more will be given, and he will have abundance; but from him who does not have, even what he has will be taken away. 30 And cast the unprofitable servant into the outer darkness. There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.'"

31 "When The Son of Man comes in His glory, and all the angels with Him, then He will sit on the throne of His glory. 32 All the nations will be gathered before Him, and He will separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats. 33 And He will set the sheep on His right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 "Then The King will say to those on His right hand, 'Come, you blessed of My Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. 35 For I was hungry and you gave Me food, I was thirsty and you gave Me drink, I was a stranger and you took Me in, 36 I was naked and you clothed Me, I was sick and you took care of Me, I was in prison and you visited Me.'"

37 "Then the righteous will answer Him, saying, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry and feed You, or thirsty and give You drink? 38 When did we see You a stranger and take You in, or naked and clothe You? 39 Or when did we see You sick, or in prison, and visit You?' 40 And The King will answer and say to them, 'Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My people, you did it to Me.'

41 "Then He will also say to those on the left hand, 'Depart from Me, you cursed, into the fire prepared for the devil and his angels. 42 For I was hungry and you gave Me no food, I was thirsty and you gave Me no drink, 43 I was a stranger and you did not take Me in, naked and you did not clothe Me, sick and in prison and you did not visit Me.'

44 "Then they also will answer, saying, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry or thirsty or a stranger or naked or sick or in prison, and did not care for You?'

45 "Then He will answer them, saying, 'Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did not do it to one of the least of these, you did not do it to Me.' 46 And these will go away into everlasting punishment, but the righteous into everlasting life."

The Scriptures of Truth:

25:2-5 2 Peter 3:3-4
25:11-12 Matthew 7:21-23
25:15 Romans 12:6
25:21 1 Corinthians 4:2
25:23 Psalm 16:11
25:30 Psalm 112:10
25:32 2 Corinthians 5:10
25:41 Revelation 21:8

The Volumes of Truth:

25:1-5 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Blessed Are Those Who Hunger and Thirst for Righteousness*, "One who has truly received of Me has tasted, and within them a great hunger builds. Yet the one who has not truly received does not hunger, nor do they thirst. For these partaking of My food involves effort, in where they quickly grow weary, as they slowly fade back into slumber; their newfound faith dying due to their lack, a need which remained covered, hidden under the guise of pretense, says The Lord."

The Volumes of Truth:

25:1-10 Volume Seven, *I Am Calling You Out: Part One*, "Beloved, am I not married unto you? Have I not prepared your way before you, that you may come to Me unhindered? Have I not prepared a place for you, that you may be with Me where I am? Beloved, you are My heart's desire! Yet when I look upon you I see only lukewarm children, lamps with no oil, flowers of the field quickly fading."

25:1-10 Words to Live By: Part One, *Remembering the Ascension, Looking to the Blessed Hope*, "That which was bitter shall be made sweet, and that which brought tears of sadness shall be turned to great rejoicing. For indeed The Bridegroom was taken from them, and has been a long time in coming. Yet those who have waited with all eagerness shall have their hope realized, and those who watched with steadfast trust shall not be put to shame; neither shall those who have fallen asleep be disappointed. For the Bride shall have her heart's desire, and My prophets their due reward. For all those who belong to Me have tasted, and behold, My prophets have surely seen, says The Lord."

25:1-10 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Gnashing Children*, "Therefore, O ignorant and vain peoples, flee from all these arrogant pastors and prideful teachers, blind guides who closely adhere to every form of doctrine and tradition of men, while forsaking Me and My Word! Escape all these chains and come out from among them, and seek to buy new oil from those who sell the pure oil. They will not withhold, for I have sent them; they will gladly pour out. Yea, they have received an abundance of oil from the storehouses by which you may surely relight your lamps, if you so choose to receive them."

25:1-10 Volume Seven, *Woe to the Megachurches of Men*, "Thus says The Lord: The light has gone out of the churches of men, and My hand is removed. Therefore what remains, and what spirit dwells there?—Deceptions clothed in falsehoods, whitewashed and covered over in purple and scarlet, doctrines of demons! Therefore prepare, all you who remain in My love, for the time is at hand; the Trumpet is blowing and the warning is sent down... And those among the churches slumber also, with all these self-appointed prophets, pastors and preachers lulling them to sleep, though the storm rages.

25:1-12 Volume Three, *Awake, All You Churches of Men*, "Thus says The Lord, to all those who call of themselves Christian: Beloved, do I live in you? Do you even know My name? For I tell you the truth, you all slumber, you have all fallen asleep. In beds filled with man's conceit, overlain with purple and scarlet, you have lain down and remain at ease... Churches of men, hold your lamps up, so I may see your faces. Shine your lamps on your houses, that I may behold your good works, all these grand works you boast of in My name, saying, 'Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name, cast out demons in Your name, and done many wonderful works in Your name?' Yet most assuredly, I say to you, I do not know you! Your lamps have gone out, and you have nothing at all with which to relight them. Neither are you willing to go out and receive from those I send, for you do always offend. Thus you shall remain in your darkened houses, folding your hands to sleep, until destitution overtakes you and scarcity drives you out. For I have purposed disaster upon every house of worship, until every church is torn down and every denomination is left in ruins. Therefore come out from among them, and embrace The True Light and receive of the pure oil, says The Lord."

The Volumes of Truth:

25:1-12 Volume Three, *The Mountains Shall Crumble and Fall Upon the Desolate*, "Foolish children! YOU ALL SLEEP! Yea, you fold your hands to rest, that you may remain at ease in your slumber! Awake! Free yourselves from the deluge of lies, from this great flood of sin! AWAKE! And go and wash yourselves in the pool of Siloam, yea, immerse yourselves in The Healing Pool of God, which was sent. Beloved, wash yourselves, make yourselves clean, and come out from among them! Be separate from all these commandments of men, from all these false doctrines and filthy traditions, and I will receive you!"

25:1-13 Volume Seven, *The Lord Gives; Behold, The Lord Also Takes Away*, "Therefore, thus says The Lord to the churches of men: The day is indeed coming, of which you are unaware, and the hour for which you are unprepared approaches quickly. For you are no watchmen. For I shall surely leave you desolate, in darkness and bitter weeping; I shall devastate all your lavish houses, until every harlot is made to sit upon the ground.

Therefore I tell you plainly, night has indeed fallen and thick darkness is about to come in, wherein the lukewarm shall be spit out and the blind shall be left to walk through dry places, the deaf will be made to dwell in darkness and the forgetful hearer shall be confounded, and the widow shall wail upon her bed. For I shall surely leave you desolate, says The Lord."

25:1-13 Volume Four, *I Search the Hearts and Minds*, "I know My own. Thus I am coming for those who are Mine, all those in whom I see of Myself and for the little ones who remain in their innocence, for all who remain blameless. For those who have received of Me look always to The Blessed Hope, their hearts filled with joyful expectation. For they have been awakened to the Truth, and long to know Me as I truly am.

Yet there are many who say they love Me, yet do not walk in My ways. For they do always resist the Truth, persecuting and slandering all those I send. Thus these shall suffer great loss, yet they too shall be delivered, yet so as through fire, as it is written.

For those who hold fast to the veil refuse to discern, nor will they receive correction. They have altogether gone astray and remain at ease in their slumber. Indeed their own arrogance has deceived them, and on account of their pride they are held captive, bound with cords of man-made doctrine, ensnared by filthy tradition, walking always in the commandments of men. Thus they must be left to refinement, a great humbling in the Day of The Lord. Yet even amongst the churches of men there is a hidden treasure, a select few who shall escape, a humble penitent people whose hearts speak true, in spite of their error."

25:1-13 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Stand Fast*, "Behold, even some among this little flock shall fall away, saying within themselves, 'Where is the promise of His coming?' Yet you, My sons, don't you fall away—hold fast. Set your feet solidly upon The Rock, fix your eyes upon The King, set your shoulders straight and stand fast in battle array. For The Holy One is coming down, on a day which no one knows, and at an hour you do not expect. Therefore prepare and make ready—it is time."

25:6 Volume Seven, *I Am Calling You Out! Part Two: Come Out of the Churches of Men and I Will Receive You! Says The Lord*, "Hear the Word of The Lord; thus says The Lord: Prepare your hearts, My people, yea cup your ears and listen, all you who call of yourselves Christian. Pay close attention and heed My words, for it is I, your Redeemer, who speaks. And behold, I shall indeed open My mouth once again, and the sound of the final trumpet before the time shall be heard—the line set, the division established, the last of My bride called forth, says The Lord."

The Volumes of Truth:

25:6 Volume Five, *A Shout and a Trumpet*, "Have I not spoken to this already? Therefore before I gather, say to them: 'Behold, The Bridegroom is coming! Go out to meet Him!' And after, say to them: 'I am a voice crying out in the midst of desolations and strong judgment, shouting the name of glory and pure righteousness, a trumpet of God until the end—MAKE WAY FOR THE COMING OF THE LORD!'"

25:6-10 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Spiritual Famine*, "For I have called to My lambs; their hearts sing in anticipation. I have called to My sheep; they have embraced My voice. Yea, I have entered in and gathered them together. Behold, the harvest is separated, all is ready, the door is shut. I have but to call out, and the first election shall pass from your sight, and the gate shall be shut. For the door is shut already, the time has passed; no more shall pass through."

25:10 Volume Seven, *I Am Calling You Out! Part Two: Come Out of the Churches of Men and I Will Receive You! Says The Lord*, "For in the days of Noah, there were many mockers and many who pushed out the lip, jeering and laughing, until the day Noah entered the ark and the door was shut. So shall it be with this wicked generation. The door shall be shut, and many shall be left standing outside, without a covering, with no shelter to protect them from the hard rains which are about to descend."

25:10-12 Volume Seven, *Thus Says The Lord, by The Spirit of Truth: Obey The Commandments*, "It is written also, and remains standing: Many will say to Me in that day, 'Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name, cast out demons in Your name, and done many wonders in Your name?' Yet I will declare to them, 'I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness!' For the time will pass and the door shall be shut, and they shall all be left standing outside."

25:12 Volume Seven, *Depart From Me*, "Thus says The Lord whose name is one, to His people who are not His people; thus is the witness which I declare against you, which I speak by Myself, of Myself, in My own name: I never knew you! Depart from Me! Depart, all you workers of hypocrisy and lawlessness! Depart into the furnace, into refinement and death, the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord!"

25:13 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Enemies of The Lord, Come Forth*, "Make ready and prepare, for I have declared neither the day nor the hour. Yet the season is made plain, and the days of revelation are upon you..."

My Word lies not! The Shepherd is sent down and gathers together His sheep; He beckons to every lamb, drawing them close. And in a day you do not expect, and at an hour you can not predict, He shall pass through the gate and His sheep with Him, and every lamb. I AM THE LORD."

25:13 Words to Live By: Part One, *Keep Watch*, "Therefore keep watch, for you know not the time of The Lord's coming. Whether it be in the first, or in the second, or in the third watch of the night, you know not the time of His return. You know not the day or the hour, says The Lord."

25:13 Volume Two, *As God Is Three Aspects, All as One, So Too Is the Coming of The Son of Man*, "Here is wisdom: The Son of Man comes at a day and hour unknown, to spoil the house of the strong man. And that which belongs to The Lord shall be taken, and that which is of the strong man shall be left. For The Son of Man comes first as spirit poured out on the nations, to call upon His elect. Behold, He shall pass through the multitudes and peer deep into the heart of every vessel, and bundle them together. And on a day which no one knows, at an hour no one can predict, The Son of Man shall come as a thief and steal them away."

The Volumes of Truth:

25:14-15 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Ears to Hear*, "Beloved ones, all My sheep hear My voice. Yet each receives in proportion to their faith and in accordance with My will and purpose. For a willing, humble heart is open to Me, and one who is deeply in love with Me will hear My voice. Yet this is not equal, nor shall every servant hear My voice in the same way."

25:14-15, 20 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Obedience*, "Beloved ones, all of Timothy's apparent success in the conversion of these thousands, and soon to be many ten thousands, is answered in one word: Obedience. He has obeyed My voice; I gave him the seeds, he planted, you watered, and I brought forth the increase."

25:14-19, 24-27 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Slothful Servants*, "Thus says The Lord to His servants: Have I not called to each one of you, saying, 'Serve Me'? Yet you hesitate. Behold, I have spoken to you on many occasions, even placing it upon your hearts, yet you procrastinate, sitting upon your hands, saying within yourselves, 'Tomorrow I will serve God; later I will pick up the trumpet.' Thus you are no watchmen. Yet for this reason, I have called you out.

Know you not, that one in league with My watchman has by association become the same? Therefore I spoke to you, saying, 'Beloved, come and walk with Me this far.' Yet you answered, 'How far?!' I have said, 'Do this.' Yet what have you done? How is it you stand up, yet begrudgingly? Where is your joy in service? Where is the sound of My name put forth in power, with steadfast belief and unwavering trust? Beloved, serve Me as I have loved you, and do so rejoicing as you go, for I am with you. And I shall surely provide all you need, even as I have done from the beginning, says The Lord."

24:14-30 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *The Way of The Lord Is Equal*, "Thus says The Lord: Little flock, how is it you say within yourselves the way of The Lord is not equal? How is it you feel as though upon this servant I have poured a bounty, yet you remain desolate?...

Little flock, My ways are equal, yet the ways of My people remain unequal. For I have indeed poured out My life for you, yet each one must decide how deeply they drink. Do you not see? My blessings are equal for all who receive of My blessings, and My grace sufficient for all who trust in Me. Thus among those who come to Me, one is not favored over another, nor is My love bestowed by measure. Rather it is you who receive by measure, resisting on account of all these deceitful weights, trust which remains altogether lacking.

Therefore do not confuse My love with the calling I have purposed for another, nor compare the gifts of the Spirit with The Blessing. For those I have called to serve shall indeed be given gifts, each in accordance with their faith and My will. And those who receive the greater gifts shall also bear the greater burden, even in the heat of the Day.

Therefore, again I say to you, The Lord's ways are indeed equal, yet the ways of men remain unequal. Yet those who grab hold of their First Love with all their heart, with all their mind, with all their strength and with all their soul, shall never go hungry, nor shall they thirst anymore; nor shall the heat of the noonday sun do them any harm. Yea, even all their tears shall be wiped away in the house of The Lord."

25:18, 24-25 Volume Seven, *I Am Calling You Out: Part One*, "Thus I have called for a right heart within My servants, for My people to walk in My ways without reservation. Yet no pure works follow. Yes, I have called for works befitting a servant of The Lord. Yet the works of My people last only for a moment, then quickly pass away—works done out of obligation, works without trust, fruitless endeavors performed for the sake of pretense, in a vain effort to keep the door open. For My people have not known Me, neither do they have any love for God in their hearts; self-preservation is their only concern!"

The Volumes of Truth:

25:24-25 Volume Three, *Follow Me*, "Therefore thus says The Lord, to all those who call of themselves Christian: Do you really know Me? Have you truly received of Me? And if you have received of Me, how is it you do not abide in Me? Where is the fruit of My spirit, which you say lives in you? I tell you the truth, I have not seen it! And of My gifts, what have you done with them? My lost sheep, where have you laid them? They lie next to your faith, which has also been misplaced."

25:24-25, 30 Volume Six, *Delight In the Ways of The Lord*, "Little flock, it is the last hour, yet many of you have stepped backward. Let it be known to you: One who treads the path, going up and down, stepping on and off at their convenience, treads not the path but is like one who treads water. By no means shall they be able to keep their head above water, nor shall their strength deliver them in the Day of Troubles."

25:24-30 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *The Heart of the Matter*, "And what of you, beloved? You have indeed entered in, yet who among you has mourned or stopped to consider? For I tell you the truth, you also push out the hand as you refuse to be broken, you also deny Me in favor of your own way. Behold, pretense and hypocrisy abound, yes, even among you, little flock. For each of you look outwardly, as you lean upon the perceived faith and knowledge of others. You accept little and eat even less, refusing accountability. And when you partake of My words, you read them as one afar off, as one who hears yet only slightly, straining to listen only when it suits you, partaking of My Word as one devours a piece of fruit. How then shall I heal you? How then shall you shed the skin of this world and be set free? Little flock, how is it you exalt yourselves above the churches, though your eyes remain dim and your ears dull, seeing and hearing yet only in part? Have you forgotten the line by which those who have the Word of God in their midst are tried, and the time of testing which was to come and is now here? Beloved ones, the time has passed for the churches of men. Will you also come running at the last moment, only to find the door is shut to you also? The Day of The Lord is here! Yet not one of you trembles, not one has rushed out to warn their neighbor. Even among your beloved, of whom you say you love, you have yet to speak to the heart of the matter."

25:29 Words to Live By: Part One, *Reformation*, "Why does the heathen rage and shake his fist toward Heaven? Behold, he shall fall with none to catch him, and great shall be his fall! Yet the one who reaches for Me shall be lifted up, and the one who extends the hand shall know My dwelling place. For as it is written: Whoever has, to him more will be given, and he shall have an abundance. But whoever does not have, even what he has shall be taken away, until the Time of Reformation is complete, says The Lord."

25:31-33 Letters From Timothy, *Atonement*, "And behold, He shall sit upon the throne of His glory and judge the nations. He shall utterly destroy all wickedness from this world, wiping away all that is sin and that which has led His people astray. And that which was shut shall be opened, and that which was open shall be shut in that Day, says The Lord."

25:31-33 Volume Seven, *Salvation Is Given and Must Be Received; Once Received, Forever Shall It Belong to the Redeemed*, "Therefore, understand Glory and the power of the cross, by which I have sprinkled all nations, all peoples and all men: Only one's complete rejection of this Truth, in the hating of My name, keeps them from Salvation and Life, of which I offer them in rivers of living water mixed with My own blood, which is poured out from My side, of which all must drink, even to the eating of My flesh to have life, life without end. And so the day is coming and is already here, when all shall know God and the power of The Messiah, when all shall sit before My throne—some to My right hand, and some to My left. Even so, amen."

The Volumes of Truth:

25:31-33 Letters From Timothy, *YahuShua HaMashiach Is King*, "Behold, The Messiah had come and is returning; lo, He is coming quickly and shall also appear. Watch therefore, and behold the mighty and awesome power of The Holy One of Israel. For He shall sit upon the throne of His glory, and every knee shall bow. For the will of God shall be done on earth as in Heaven."

25:32 Volume Seven, *My Word Is Fire*, "And you, even you who are called Christian, you also shall be tried! For as silver purified in the furnace seven times, so shall I purify you until I have burned away the dross, until you also become a holy people set apart for My name, grafted in. For I must refine My people and separate My flocks, as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats, as the hired man calls them out from amongst them. For I am The Shepherd, and in My servants I shall surely dwell."

25:34 Volume One, *God Eternal*, "For I have indeed prepared a place for those who seek Me, for those who long to know Me as I truly am, a place for all those accepted in The Beloved, in whom My spirit dwells, The Kingdom without end."

25:34-40 Letters From Timothy, *Tithing*, "For thus says The Lord: Beloved, I delight in that which one gives to another in My name, and by the works of their own hands and feet in all righteousness; this is the tithe in which I delight most. Therefore if one comes to you, saying, 'Give me a cup of water,' give them a drink in My name. And if another comes, saying, 'I need clothes, for I am cold and naked,' clothe them, and give them your coat also. And if this same one asks, 'Will you walk with me this far? Go with them double.'"

25:34-45 Words to Live By: Part Two, *Serve Me As I Have Loved You*, "From this field I have called a select few, to be My examples; not according to their own righteousness, nor by their own strength or intellect, but according to My Word and by My spirit which dwells within them. These have forsaken everything for the sake of their Shepherd. They follow Me wheresoever I go. They listen to My voice and heed the call, and will by no means follow another.

Therefore, you also shall strive to be My examples; beloved ones, serve Me as I have loved you. And remember, whatsoever you do for another, you have done it for Me. And whatsoever you do to another, whether in goodness or in malice, you have done it also to Me, says The Lord."

25:41, 46 Volume Three, *The Truth Absolute*, "With eternal fire, I shall take vengeance upon all My enemies, until they are utterly consumed! For thus is the second death prepared for the wicked, thus is the second death, in which the evil of heart shall be consumed: Destruction and annihilation, blotted out!"

25:41-46 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *THE CUP OF THE WRATH OF MY FURY IS COME TO THE FULL*, "For My fire is unquenchable, consuming wrath from The Almighty! For The God of Recompense is come down, and all shall know Me!—The Glory of The Invisible God revealed, the might of The Holy One put on open display!

Behold, the wicked and evil of heart shall perish at My own hand, the ungodly and the defiled shall be destroyed together; they shall be consumed! For all those who refuse Me shall die in their uncleanness! All those who willingly forsake Me shall be cast into eternal darkness, into the void of lifeless nothingness, forever! For these did not seek out My Salvation which came down in the flesh; they wanted no part with Him who was sent, they refused to accept Me as I truly am."

The Volumes of Truth:

25:45 Volume Seven, *Captive Children (a Lamentation)*, "Churches of men, I have seen it! Modern Pharisees, you fight against Me! You fight against The God of your fathers, The One and Only True God! And whatsoever you do to even one of these I have sent to you, whether in word or by deed, you have done it to Me!"

25:46 Volume Seven, *Punishment*, "For thus is the eternal state of My punishment, thus is the punishment you shall receive at My own hand: Destruction in the lake that burns, consumed in an instant, gone from My presence forever! Darkness, outer darkness, nothingness is your reward! And you shall never even know you had received it or received it not! You shall know NOTHING, nor shall you have ANY part in life! It is taken from you, and shall never again be granted to you—your inheritance lost, your existence blotted out! THIS, O perverse generation, is the eternal state of My punishment. For the lake of My burning heart is judgment and not life, a consuming fire!"

25:46 Volume One, *Run From the Forest and Loose All That Binds You*, "Yet today the sanctified will be lashed, and the wicked uplifted. And tomorrow evil shall come in, allowed only for a short season, that My people may be tested and the multitudes divided, a sifting of the wheat for the harvest—some to the first, while many others left to the second, with all tares burned in the fire; those on My right to everlasting life, and those on My left to everlasting punishment. Even so, amen."

25:46 Volume Two, *Proclaim NOT the Hell of the Churches of Men*, "Beloved ones, the eternal state of My punishment is the second death, the grave from which one shall never be raised. For they have been cast out, forever separated from God and their part in life. So then those under condemnation are dead. In no way are they part of the living, nor are they living in torment; they know nothing at all. Their inheritance is lost, they have been blotted out, broken vessels of dishonor received by the earth once again."

Also see online:

Parables

<https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Parables>

Regarding the True Bride

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_True_Church#The_True_Bride

Regarding The Kingdom and Heaven

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Kingdom_and_Heaven

The Messiah

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Regarding the Churches of Men

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Churches_of_Men

The Volumes of Truth:

Also see online:

Regarding the Day and Hour Unknown

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Day_and_Hour_Unknown

The Coming of The Lord

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Coming_of_The_Lord

The Second Harvest

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_First_and_Second_Harvest#The_Second_Harvest

Regarding Spiritual Gifts

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Spiritual_Gifts

Regarding the Day of The Lord

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Day_of_The_Lord

Regarding Hell and Eternal Torment

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Hell_and_Eternal_Torment

Regarding the Second Death

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_the_Second_Death

The State of the Dead and the Fate of the Wicked:

The False Doctrine of Hell and Eternal Torment Exposed

https://www.thevolumesoftruth.com/The_State_of_the_Dead_and_The_Fate_of_the_Wicked

Matthew Chapter 26

1 Now it came to pass, when YahuShua had finished all these sayings, that He said to His disciples, 2 "You know that after two days is the Passover, and The Son of Man will be delivered up to be crucified."

3 Then the chief priests and the elders of the people assembled at the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas, 4 and plotted to take YahuShua by trickery and kill Him. 5 But they said, "Not during the Feast, lest there be an uproar among the people."

6 And when YahuShua was in Bethany at the house of Simon the leper, 7 a woman came to Him having an alabaster flask of very costly fragrant oil, and she poured it on His head as He sat at the table.

8 But when His disciples saw it, some of them were indignant, saying, "Why this waste? 9 For this fragrant oil might have been sold for much and given to the poor."

10 But when YahuShua was aware of it, He said to them, "Why do you trouble the woman? For she has done a good work for Me. 11 For you have the poor with you always, but Me you do not have always. 12 For in pouring this fragrant oil on My body, she did it for My burial. 13 Assuredly, I say to you, wherever this Gospel is preached in the whole world, what this woman has done will also be told as a memorial to her."

14 Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went to the chief priests 15 and said, "What are you willing to give me if I deliver Him to you?" And they counted out to him thirty pieces of silver. 16 So from that time he sought opportunity to betray Him.

17 Now on the first day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread the disciples came to YahuShua, saying to Him, "Where do You want us to prepare for You to eat the Passover?"

18 And He said, "Go into the city to a certain man, and say to him, 'The Teacher says, "My time is at hand; I will keep the Passover at your house with My disciples.'"" 19 So the disciples did as YahuShua had directed them, and they prepared the Passover.

20 When evening had come, He sat down with the twelve. 21 Now as they were eating, He said, "Assuredly, I say to you, one of you will betray Me."

22 And they were exceedingly sorrowful, and each of them began to say to Him, "Lord, is it I?"

23 He answered and said, "He who dipped his hand with Me in the dish will betray Me. 24 The Son of Man indeed goes just as it is written of Him, but woe to that man by whom The Son of Man is betrayed! It would have been good for that man if he had not been born."

25 Then Judas, who was betraying Him, answered and said, "Rabbi, is it I?" He said to him, "You have said it."

26 And as they were eating, YahuShua took bread, blessed and broke it, and gave it to the disciples and said, "Take, eat; this is My body."

27 Then He took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, "Drink from it, all of you. 28 For this is My blood of the New Covenant, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. 29 But I say to you, I will not drink of this fruit of the vine from now on until that day when I drink it new with you in My Father's Kingdom." 30 And when they had sung a hymn, they went out to the Mount of Olives.

31 Then YahuShua said to them, "All of you will be made to stumble because of Me this night, for it is written: 'I will strike The Shepherd, and the sheep of the flock will be scattered.' 32 But after I have been raised, I will go before you to Galilee."

33 Peter answered and said to Him, "Even if all are made to stumble because of You, I will never be made to stumble."

34 YahuShua said to him, "Assuredly, I say to you, that this night, before the rooster crows, you will deny Me three times."

35 Peter said to Him, "Even if I have to die with You, I will not deny You!" And so said all the disciples.

36 Then YahuShua came with them to a place called Gethsemane, and said to the disciples, "Sit here while I go and pray over there."

37 And He took with Him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and He began to be sorrowful and deeply distressed. 38 Then He said to them, "My soul is exceedingly sorrowful, even to death. Stay here and watch with Me."

39 He went a little farther and fell on His face, and prayed, saying, "O My Father, if it is possible, let this cup pass from Me. Nevertheless, not as I will, but as You will."

40 Then He came to the disciples and found them sleeping, and said to Peter, "Could you not watch with Me one hour? 41 Watch and pray, lest you enter into temptation. The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak."

42 Again, a second time, He went away and prayed, saying, "O My Father, if this cup cannot pass away from Me unless I drink it, Your will be done." 43 And He came and found them asleep again, for their eyes were heavy.

44 So He left them, went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words. 45 Then He came to His disciples and said to them, "Are you still sleeping and resting? Behold, the hour is at hand, and The Son of Man is being betrayed into the hands of sinners. 46 Rise, let us be going. See, My betrayer is at hand."

47 And while He was still speaking, behold, Judas, one of the twelve, with a great multitude with swords and clubs, came from the chief priests and elders of the people.

48 Now His betrayer had given them a sign, saying, "Whomever I kiss, He is The One; seize Him." 49 Immediately he went up to YahuShua and said, "Greetings, Rabbi!" and kissed Him.

50 But YahuShua said to him, "Friend, why have you come?" Then they came and laid hands on YahuShua and seized Him.

51 And suddenly, one of those who were with YahuShua stretched out his hand and drew his sword, struck the servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

52 But YahuShua said to him, "Put your sword in its place, for all who take the sword will die by the sword. 53 Or do you think that I cannot now pray to My Father, and He will provide Me with more than twelve legions of angels? 54 How then could the Scriptures be fulfilled, that it must happen thus?"

55 In that hour YahuShua said to the multitudes, "Have you come out, as against a robber, with swords and clubs to take Me? I sat daily with you, teaching in the temple, and you did not seize Me. 56 But all this was done that the Scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled." Then all the disciples forsook Him and fled.

57 And those who had laid hold of YahuShua led Him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. 58 But Peter followed Him at a distance to the high priest's courtyard. And he went in and sat with the servants to see what the outcome would be.

59 Now the chief priests, the elders, and all the council sought false testimony against YahuShua to put Him to death, 60 but found none, even though many false witnesses came forward. But at last two false witnesses came forward 61 and said, "This fellow said, 'I am able to destroy the temple of God and to build it in three days.'"

62 And the high priest arose and said to Him, "Do You answer nothing? What is it these men testify against You?" 63 But YahuShua kept silent. And the high priest answered and said to Him, "I put You under oath by The Living God: Tell us if You are The Messiah, The Son of God!"

64 YahuShua said to him, "It is as you said. Nevertheless, I say to you, hereafter you will see The Son of Man sitting at the right hand of The Power, and coming on the clouds of heaven."

65 Then the high priest tore his clothes, saying, "He has spoken blasphemy! What further need do we have of witnesses? Look, now you have heard His blasphemy! 66 What do you think?" They answered and said, "He is deserving of death."

67 Then they spat in His face and beat Him; and others struck Him with the palms of their hands, 68 saying, "Prophesy to us, Messiah! Who is the one who struck You?"

69 Now Peter sat outside in the courtyard. And a servant girl came to him, saying, "You also were with YahuShua of Galilee." 70 But he denied it before them all, saying, "I do not know what you are saying."

71 And when he had gone out to the gateway, another girl saw him and said to those who were there, "This fellow also was with YahuShua of Nazareth." 72 But again he denied with an oath, "I do not know The Man!"

73 And a little later those who stood by came up and said to Peter, "Surely you also are one of them, for your speech betrays you." 74 Then he began to curse and swear, saying, "I do not know The Man!" Immediately a rooster crowed.

75 And Peter remembered the word of YahuShua who had said to him, "Before the rooster crows, you will deny Me three times." So he went out and wept bitterly.

The Scriptures of Truth:

26:11 John 13:33; 14:19; 16:5, 28

26:15 Zechariah 11:12

26:17 Exodus 12:6, 18-20

26:17 Leviticus 23:4-8

26:23 Psalm 41:9

26:28 Exodus 24:8

26:28 Jeremiah 31:31-34

26:31 Zechariah 13:7

26:39 Hebrews 5:7-9

26:41 Galatians 5:17

26:47-50 Psalm 41:9; 55:12-14

26:54 Isaiah 50:6; 53:2-12

26:60 Deuteronomy 19:15

26:61 John 2:19-22

26:63 Isaiah 53:7

26:63-64 Leviticus 5:1

26:64 Daniel 7:13

26:64 Acts 7:55

26:67 Isaiah 50:6; 53:3-5

The Volumes of Truth:

26:2, 17, 26-28 Volume Two, *I Am The Passover and The Lamb, The New Covenant With Men*, "Thus says The Messiah who is called Christ, The Holy One of Israel: I am The Lamb of God without spot or blemish, the blood which was shed and placed upon the doorposts, delivering My people from the power of sin, which is death. I am The Passover.

For as it is written in The Law, all things must be purified with blood, and without the shedding of blood there can be no remission. Thus no one goes to The Father, unless they receive of Me. Unless they eat My flesh and drink My blood, they have no life in them. For whosoever eats My flesh and drinks My blood has everlasting life, and I will raise them up at the Last Day. For My flesh is food indeed, and My blood is drink indeed. Thus all who eat My flesh and drink My blood live in Me, and I in them.

I am The Living Bread which came down from Heaven! If anyone eats this bread, he will live forever! And the bread that I gave was My flesh, which was given for the life of the world. This I have already told you. Therefore keep the Passover in remembrance of Me and My Passion, according to The New Covenant... Therefore rejoice, My people, for your Redeemer lives! Death has passed over you! Therefore eat, drink, and give thanks in remembrance of Me, and I shall also remember you in the day I gather My own. Then shall you truly know Me, just as I have always known you, even from the foundation of the world... Says He who is, and was, and is to come, YahuShua, The Salvation of God."

26:14-16, 25, 46-49 Volume Four, *From Betrayal to Victory*, "Thus says The Lord: Before you in the Scriptures of Truth you see the man called Judas, who by receiving the bribe betrayed The Son of Man."

26:25, 48-50 Volume Five, *Those Who Are Mine Shall Never Be Cast Off*, "Behold, even amongst this little flock have I received many kisses after the kind of My son, Judas. Yet I tell you the truth, I have never lost one who is Mine; I am in love with My own. And though their thoughts betray them, having given heed to many lies and deceptions from within and without, I know My own, and I will never turn away anyone who returns to Me."

26:26-28 Volume Three, *The Truth Absolute*, "Therefore, remember My words and have peace: One God; One Son, The Only Way to The Father... One Truth, One Word, One Messiah, One Spirit; One Food, One Bread and One Drink... One Body... Of which I am all, The All in All. Amen."

26:26-28 Volume Seven, *Salvation Is Given and Must Be Received; Once Received, Forever Shall It Belong to the Redeemed*, "Know and understand, that salvation gained is assured. For it is not by gain you have received it. Rather it is by grace, The Gift of The Father ransomed through the blood of The Son...

Yet understand this, all you haughty scholars and prideful teachers, even all you who call of yourselves Christian who make arrogant assertions without knowledge, you lack trust and have no understanding! Nor do you know your God, nor that covenant written in My own blood, which is The New and Everlasting Covenant. For I died; behold, I am risen! I am alive forevermore! Amen! And as I live, so shall the penitent man live. Even if he should turn and stumble, his salvation is in no wise lost to him. For he has an Advocate with The Father, One who stands in his place, having already paid the full price for his transgression; behold, his sin is remembered no more, cast into a dark sea of forgetfulness!...

So then that atoned for by My blood is far-reaching, even across all boundaries, life and death, time and space...

Therefore, understand Glory and the power of the cross, by which I have sprinkled all nations, all peoples and all men: Only one's complete rejection of this Truth, in the hating of My name, keeps them from Salvation and Life, of which I offer them in rivers of living water mixed with My own blood, which is poured out from My side, of which all must drink, even to the eating of My flesh to have life, life without end."

The Volumes of Truth:

26:26-28 Volume Seven, *A Day of Thick Clouds and Darkness, Bitter Sorrows... The Day of Deliverance and Judgment, The Day of The Lord*, "Receive of Me and partake of My supper; receive of this bread I have broken for you, drink of this wine I have poured out for you!..."

Therefore thus says The Lord, yes I, The Everlasting who is from everlasting to everlasting; I AM: Repent, and give Me glory! Embrace and kiss The Holy One of Israel! His name is YahuShua HaMashiach, King of kings, Lord of lords, My Son in whom I am well pleased. Listen to Him! Eat of His body and drink of His blood!"

26:28 Volume Three, *Keep the Passover*, "My children, keep the Passover. Keep it according to the New Covenant, in faith and love, and remember."

26:28 *The Promise*, "Your sins are forgiven you—today's, yesterday's, and yes, even those sins of tomorrow are forgiven those of a sincere and penitent heart. For by the blood of My Only Begotten Son are you made clean. By His shed blood are you made worthy, by His suffering are you purged, and by His stripes are you healed."

26:28 Volume Two, *All Have Been Purchased; Yet Few Have Accepted, Few Are Chosen*, "All men are defiled, having fallen into all manner of diverse temptations; there is none righteous in all the earth, no, not one. Yet all who repent, in sincerity and in truth, are cleansed in the blood of The Lamb, which is pure and holy..."

As for your body and mind, yes, you did become defiled by sin, of this you were guilty, as are all who have gained maturity. Yet I have taken your sins from you and remember your iniquities no more. Therefore, I ask you, what defilement remains? For what The Lord has cleansed, in the blood of The Lamb, is a new creation—virgin."

26:28, 33 Volume Three, *Blessed Are Those Who Overcome For My Name's Sake*, "There is none righteous in all the world, no, not one. All have sinned and fall short of the Glory of God. Behold, even Timothy, a man who I have given to hear My voice, does continually stumble. Yet when he is weak, he becomes strong. For My grace is sufficient for him, and My strength is made perfect in his weakness. For he does not cease from coming to Me, laying himself at My feet in repentance, taking full responsibility for his actions, remorseful over those things which yet cause him to stumble, being fully tempted as all men..."

Yet if one comes to Me and asks of Me forgiveness, even a continual washing in My own blood, he shall surely have it; even if he comes to Me seven times, or seventy times seven times, he shall be forgiven."

26:28, 33 Volume Seven, *Salvation Is Given and Must Be Received; Once Received, Forever Shall It Belong to the Redeemed*, "I died; behold, I am risen! I am alive forevermore! Amen! And as I live, so shall the penitent man live. Even if he should turn and stumble, his salvation is in no wise lost to him. For he has an Advocate with The Father, One who stands in his place, having already paid the full price for his transgression; behold, his sin is remembered no more, cast into a dark sea of forgetfulness! And oh how blessed are those who strive always to make their repentance full, says The Lord."

26:28, 33 Volume Three, *Born Again*, "I died for the forgiveness of your sins—those of today, yesterday, and those sins of tomorrow. Yet man does continually stumble over his flesh, being tempted in a world filled with sin. And so he must continually come to Me, and even seventy times seven times shall I cleanse him and lift him up."

The Volumes of Truth:

26:33 Volume Two, *One Truth, One Church, One Body--No Walls*, "Beloved, no one can come to Me, unless The Father who sent Me draws them to Me. And only those who accept Me as I truly am are of My body, for The Truth resides within them and is revealed by their works. Yes, even these stumble in their walk, for they are but flesh. Yet I am He who searches the hearts and minds, I know My own; I know whose love is steadfast, whose faith is unmoving."

26:33 Volume Five, *I AM HE*, "Beloved, you worry, yet I AM HE. You weep, yet I AM HE. You stumble, yet I AM HE. Your hearts tear and break over all these sorrows, yet I AM HE. You struggle and are in turmoil, you feel lost, yet I AM HE. You grasp at the wind and have no understanding, yet I AM HE. You are persecuted by those you love, yet I AM HE. The world hates you, yet I AM HE. Everything you have is passing away, yet I AM HE. Death comes to take you into darkness, yet I AM HE!"

26:40-41, 43 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Blood Pours Down*, "Even My own fall asleep, unable to watch with Me for one hour."

26:64 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *The Son of Man Who Is in Heaven Also Came From Heaven, and Sits at the Right Hand of Power*, "Thus says The Lord YahuShua: I am in The Father, and The Father is in Me; The Father and The Son are One. Therefore no man who has died has ever risen, nor ascended to Heaven, nor sat down at the right hand of Power, save The Son of Man only. Neither has anyone ascended or descended, in the manner of The Holy One. For there is only One who came down from Heaven, who also went up to Heaven, The Messiah. And no man has, nor ever shall, come on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory, as The Son of God. I AM THE LORD."

26:65-66 Volume Seven, *I Shall Remove My Hand and My Spirit Shall Be Withdrawn, and That Purposed From the Beginning Shall Be Done, It Shall Be Accomplished Swiftly*, "For I tell you the truth, behold, I declare it to you plainly, if I were to come down and speak in the former manner, every one of these churches of men would bar My way before Me; even every one of them would cast Me out and seek to have Me arrested! Yet I have indeed passed through the midst of them, and though they have not seen Me, as I live, says The Lord, they have surely rejected Me!"

26:65-66 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *THE CUP OF THE WRATH OF MY FURY IS COME TO THE FULL*, "For your heresies have grown unimpeded, filling your unjust courts, which I hate! O abominable vine, how long shall you grow contrary to the Way I have established?! How long shall you oppose My Word and pollute My name, by upholding your own way?! I AM THE LORD! My children, the judgment of your hearts is unjust and very foolish, for you have sought to draw charges against The Great I AM! Thus these courts in which you seek to weigh Me are unfair, and shall be your undoing! For your weights are deceitful, and your arrogant hearts corrupt! Shall you attempt to persecute The Lord your God?!"

26:67-68 Volume Seven, *REPENT*, "O foolish and deceived generation, I had sent to you Grace, yet you turn and spit at The King! And what shall I say to a people, the likes of which even those of Sodom and Gomorrah would have fled from, saying, 'This people and its ways are a terror unto us. Let us go into silence, and suffer not to know The Lord's anger over that which a people such as this have committed. For our sins were great, and we received the due reward for our iniquities, yet these people have come out to fight against The King!'"

The Volumes of Truth:

26:67-68 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *The Heart of the Matter*, "Thus says The Lord: I have mourned, yet who has offered to wipe My tears? I was poured out, mocked, beaten and scourged, pierced, yet who has come forward to kiss My wounds?"

26:67-68 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *THE CUP OF THE WRATH OF MY FURY IS COME TO THE FULL*, "To this day I am treated as a criminal, I am spit upon everyday, BEATEN AND SCOURGED BY MY OWN PEOPLE! How many times shall you crucify Me?! HOW LONG SHALL YOU PIERCE YOUR KING, O CHURCHES OF MEN?!"

26:67-68 Volume Six, *Blessed Hope*, "What are all these tears?!—Flowing streams without hope, torrents with no outlet, flooding sorrows drowning every hope and killing every good intention! What is this leaning upon God's people, oppressing them, crushing them?! Who are all these who spit in My eyes and lay stripes upon My back?! Are not My people delivered?! And still the voice of the multitude says, "There is no hope in God.""

26:67-68 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Blood Pours Down*, "As the nations come together and bind My hands and My feet, My tears run down. As they bruise Me and spit in My eyes, while mocking Me, My tears run down. As they pierce My side, My blood and tears run down together! As My own people drive in the nails still, I am risen up from My place with My arms spread apart, waiting to receive them! My blood runs down, the tears run down. OH MY PEOPLE, WHY HAVE YOU FORSAKEN ME?!"

26:69-75 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Give Thanks Without Ceasing, and Be Set Apart*, "Do not deny Me, neither in word or by deed. Do not keep silent, but testify to the glory of who I truly am. Again I say to you, do not deny Me for the sake of others or in an effort to keep the peace, for there is no peace."

26:69-75 Words to Live By: Part Two, *Mercy*, "Hear and understand the loving mercies of God fulfilled in Me, even of those bitter tears which I have shed over all these who deny Me, over all these who betray Me by all they say and do:... Yet I tell you the truth, though they now abide as one sitting along the wayside, they are in no wise broken off. For our bond is love, and any bond forged in My love can never be broken."

Also see online:

The Messiah

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Regarding Passover and the Feast of Unleavened Bread

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Holy_Days_of_God

Regarding Forgiveness

https://www.answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Forgiveness

Regarding Judas Iscariot

https://answersonlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Judas_Iscariot

Matthew Chapter 27

1 When morning came, all the chief priests and elders of the people plotted against YahuShua to put Him to death. 2 And when they had bound Him, they led Him away and delivered Him to Pilate the governor.

3 Then Judas, His betrayer, seeing that He had been condemned, was remorseful and brought back the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, 4 saying, "I have sinned by betraying innocent blood." And they said, "What is that to us? You see to it!" 5 Then he threw down the pieces of silver in the temple and departed, and went and hanged himself.

6 But the chief priests took the silver pieces and said, "It is not lawful to put them into the treasury, because they are the price of blood." 7 And they consulted together and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. 8 Therefore that field has been called the Field of Blood to this day.

9 Then was fulfilled what was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying: "And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the value of Him who was priced, whom they of the children of Israel priced, 10 and gave them for the potter's field, as The Lord directed me."

11 Now YahuShua stood before the governor. And the governor asked Him, saying, "Are You The King of the Jews?" YahuShua said to him, "It is as you say."

12 And while He was being accused by the chief priests and elders, He answered nothing. 13 Then Pilate said to Him, "Do You not hear how many things they testify against You?" 14 But He answered him not one word, so that the governor marveled greatly.

15 Now at the feast the governor was accustomed to releasing to the multitude one prisoner whom they wished. 16 And at that time they had a notorious prisoner called Barabbas.

17 Therefore, when they had gathered together, Pilate said to them, "Whom do you want me to release to you? Barabbas, or YahuShua who is called Messiah?"

18 For he knew that they had handed Him over because of envy.

19 While he was sitting on the judgment seat, his wife sent to him, saying, "Have nothing to do with that just Man, for I have suffered many things today in a dream because of Him."

20 But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitudes that they should ask for Barabbas to be set free and YahuShua be put to death. 21 The governor answered and said to them, "Which of the two do you want me to release to you?" They said, "Barabbas!"

22 Pilate said to them, "What then shall I do with YahuShua who is called Messiah?" They all said to him, "Let Him be crucified!" 23 Then the governor said, "Why, what evil has He done?" But they cried out all the more, saying, "Let Him be crucified!"

24 When Pilate saw that he could not prevail at all, but rather that a tumult was rising, he took water and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, "I am innocent of this Man's blood. See to it yourselves." 25 And all the people answered and said, "His blood be on us and on our children."

26 Then he released Barabbas to them. And after he had YahuShua scourged, he delivered Him to be crucified.

27 Then the soldiers of the governor took YahuShua into the Praetorium and gathered the whole garrison around Him. 28 And they stripped Him and put a scarlet robe on Him. 29 When they had twisted a crown of thorns, they put it on His head, and a reed in His right hand. And they bowed the knee before Him and mocked Him, saying, "Hail, King of the Jews!"

30 Then they spat on Him, and took the reed and struck Him on the head. 31 And when they had mocked Him, they took the robe off Him, put His own clothes on Him, and led Him away to be crucified.

32 Now as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name. Him they compelled to bear His cross. 33 And when they had come to a place called Golgotha, that is to say, Place of a Skull, 34 they gave Him sour wine mingled with gall to drink. But when He had tasted it, He would not drink.

35 Then they crucified Him, and divided His garments, casting lots, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet: "They divided My garments among them, and for My clothing they cast lots."

36 Sitting down, they kept watch over Him there. 37 And they put up over His head the accusation written against Him: THIS IS YAHUSHUA THE KING OF THE JEWS.

38 Then two robbers were crucified with Him, one on the right and another on the left. 39 And those who passed by blasphemed Him, wagging their heads 40 and saying, "You who destroy the temple and build it in three days, save Yourself! If You are The Son of God, come down from the cross."

41 Likewise the chief priests also, mocking with the scribes, the Pharisees, and the elders, said, 42 "He saved others; Himself He cannot save. If He is The King of Israel, let Him now come down from the cross, and we will believe in Him. 43 He trusted in God. Let Him deliver Him now if He will have Him, for He said, 'I am The Son of God.'" 44 Even the robbers who were crucified with Him reviled Him with the same thing.

45 Now from the sixth hour until the ninth hour there was darkness over all the land. 46 And about the ninth hour YahuShua cried out with a loud voice, saying, "Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?"—that is, "My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?"

47 Some of those who stood there, when they heard that, said, "This Man is calling for Elijah!" 48 Immediately one of them ran and took a sponge, filled it with sour wine and put it on a reed, and offered it to Him to drink. 49 The rest said, "Let Him alone; let us see if Elijah will come to save Him."

50 And YahuShua cried out again with a loud voice, and yielded up His spirit.

51 Then, behold, the veil of the temple was torn in two from top to bottom. And the earth quaked, and the rocks were split, 52 and the graves were opened. And many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised, 53 and coming out of the graves after His resurrection, they went into the holy city and appeared to many.

54 So when the centurion and those with him, who were guarding YahuShua, saw the earthquake and the things that had happened, they feared greatly, saying, "Truly this was The Son of God!"

55 And many women who followed YahuShua from Galilee, ministering to Him, were there looking on from afar, 56 among whom were Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's sons.

57 Now when evening had come, there came a rich man from Arimathea, named Joseph, who himself had also become a disciple of YahuShua. 58 This man went to Pilate and asked for the body of YahuShua. Then Pilate commanded the body to be given to him. 59 When Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, 60 and laid it in his new tomb which he had hewn out of the rock; and he rolled a large stone against the door of the tomb, and departed. 61 And Mary Magdalene was there, and the other Mary, sitting opposite the tomb.

62 On the next day, which followed the Day of Preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees gathered together to Pilate, 63 saying, "Sir, we remember, while He was still alive, how that deceiver said, 'After three days I will rise.' 64 Therefore command that the tomb be made secure until the third day, lest His disciples come and steal Him away, and say to the people, 'He has risen from the dead.' So the last deception will be worse than the first."

65 Pilate said to them, "You have a guard; go your way, make it as secure as you know how." 66 So they went and made the tomb secure, sealing the stone and setting the guard.

The Scriptures of Truth:

27:9 Zechariah 11:12
27:10 Zechariah 11:13
27:26 Isaiah 52:14; 53:5
27:30 Isaiah 50:6
27:31 Isaiah 53:7
27:34 Psalm 69:21
27:35 Psalm 22:18
27:43 Psalm 22:8
27:46 Psalm 22:1
27:48 Psalm 69:21
27:50 John 10:18
27:51 Exodus 26:33
27:60 Isaiah 53:9

The Volumes of Truth:

27:3-10 Volume Four, *From Betrayal to Victory*, "Before you in the Scriptures of Truth you see the man called Judas, who by receiving the bribe betrayed The Son of Man. Yet afterward, out of extreme remorse, he took the money (the price for which I had been weighed) and cast it down at the feet of the guilty. Therefore Judas could not buy a field with the money he did not have, nor did it enter his mind. Rather those of evil and hardened hearts bought the field to bury those who they saw as unworthy, whereby a sign was also given and fulfilled by Judas, written in his own blood; and so it remains to this day, the desolate Field of Blood."

27:15-26 Volume One, *Wisdom Regarding Those Who Killed The Messiah, Who Is Called Christ*, "But woe to those who forged the hammer and placed it in his hand! Theirs is the greater sin! For they denied The Holy and Innocent One, reviling Him, and instead asked for the murderer to be set free! THEY KILLED THE AUTHOR OF LIFE!"

27:22-50 Volume Three, *I AM RISEN*, "Thus says The Everlasting who would be man, Immanu El: I was born into the world of the virgin, the chosen vessel by which the salvation of man would come; growing, living as all men, yet remaining unspotted from the world, blameless...

Born to die, suffering as no man could endure, the healing of many in the blood of sprinkling, death; My spirit committed to The Father, all things accomplished, the cup of The Father consumed...

The grain of wheat, The Holy Seed, has fallen and died, planted in the heart of the earth for three days and three nights. For I gave My life as a ransom for many, even unto death."

27:22-50 Volume One, *Wisdom Regarding Those Who Killed The Messiah, Who Is Called Christ*
See online: https://www.thevolumesoftruth.com/Wisdom_Regarding_Those_Who_Killed_The_Messiah

27:22-50 Volume Four, *Without Spot or Blemish*, "I carried the weight of the world's sin to the cross, and crucified sin through My suffering; the penalty of sin abolished as I fell asleep, The Victory established for all time upon My rising. For I am and will always be The Perfect Lamb, without spot or blemish, given up for many... The Restoration of All Things, says The Lord."

The Volumes of Truth:

27:22-50 Volume Three, *Unleavened*, "Thus says The Lord God: Behold The Lamb of God without spot or blemish, sent to die for the sins of the world, bearing the full weight of transgression in His own body; the perfect sacrifice, acceptable to God, whereby all men are reconciled to The Father if they so choose to receive of The Free Gift, becoming once again My sons and daughters, free to enter the Garden and My love, from which they shall never again depart."

27:25 Volume Seven, *Who Among You, O Israel, and Among You, O Olive Branches, Has Fasted Unto Me?! Says The Lord God*, "Yet those of Israel go out to cry over all their dead, and fast because of all this punishment I have allowed to overtake them. Yet I hear no repentance! I hear no wailing at all over their forsaking of The Holy One who poured out His life for them, nor over that which their fathers had done to Him, the sin of which remains atop their marred heads!"

27:25 Volume Seven, *I Will Defend My People, Israel*, "Indeed, I had handed them over and scattered them amongst the nations, and this at their own request. For their forefathers had sworn it, and throughout their generations they have upheld it. Therefore was My anger kindled against them; thus did I drive them out and scatter them amongst the nations... Bitter enmity, great sadness."

27:26-50 Volume Seven, *To the Nation Once Called of Itself 'Under God,'* "Therefore hear the Word of The Lord, O mighty and perverse nation, for thus says The Lord: I AM AGAINST YOU! Yes, I am against you, O nation of harlots! For I had made you strong and gave you blessings beyond compare, yet you turn your face from Me, and blaspheme the name of The One who bought you in His own blood!—Beaten, scourged and mocked, crucified, pierced for your transgressions!"

27:26-50 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *The Heart of the Matter*, "I was poured out, mocked, beaten and scourged, pierced, yet who has come forward to kiss My wounds?"

27:26-50 Volume Seven, *Captive Children (a Lamentation)*, "Thus says The Holy One, your Redeemer: Beloved, My treasure, My most beloved ones, here I am! Hear Me! I am poured out like wax before the fire; like a candle, I am dripping with tears! Yet you have not come to Me! My love was poured out, My spirit fell like rain upon the nations, tears and great mourning; I poured Myself out to heal the nations!—Blood and tears, pools of blood, the agony of My passion, My love put on open display!"

27:26-50 A Testament Against the World: The Lord's Rebuke, *Blood Pours Down*, "As the nations come together and bind My hands and My feet, My tears run down. As they bruise Me and spit in My eyes, while mocking Me, My tears run down. As they pierce My side, My blood and tears run down together! As My own people drive in the nails still, I am risen up from My place with My arms spread apart, waiting to receive them! My blood runs down, the tears run down... OH MY PEOPLE, WHY HAVE YOU FORSAKEN ME?!"

27:26-51 Volume Seven, *A Day of Thick Clouds and Darkness, Bitter Sorrows... The Day of Deliverance and Judgment, The Day of The Lord*, "Therefore, come now and share in My joy, abide in My love, enter into My rest. For The Way is provided, The Lamb sacrificed, My own beating heart stilled in death, My own blood poured out so you may return to Me. Beloved, the curtain is torn! The way is open! Approach and draw near to Me, hear Me calling!"

The Volumes of Truth:

Also see online:

Regarding Judas Iscariot

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_Judas_Iscariot

Regarding The Crucifixion

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Crucifixion

The Messiah

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

Matthew Chapter 28

1 Now after the Sabbath, as the first day of the week began to dawn, Mary Magdalene and the other Mary came to see the tomb. 2 And behold, there was a great earthquake; for an angel of The Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone, and sat on it. 3 His countenance was like lightning, and his clothing as white as snow. 4 And the guards shook for fear of him, and became like dead men.

5 But the angel answered and said to the women, "Do not be afraid, for I know that you seek YahuShua who was crucified. 6 He is not here, for He is risen, as He said. Come, see the place where The Lord lay. 7 And go quickly and tell His disciples that He is risen from the dead, and indeed He is going before you into Galilee; there you will see Him. Behold, I have told you."

8 So they went out quickly from the tomb with fear and great joy, and ran to bring His disciples word.

9 And as they went to tell His disciples, behold, YahuShua met them, saying, "Rejoice!" So they came and held Him by the feet and worshiped Him.

10 Then YahuShua said to them, "Do not be afraid. Go and tell My brethren to go to Galilee, and there they will see Me."

11 Now while they were going, behold, some of the guard came into the city and reported to the chief priests all the things that had happened.

12 When they had assembled with the elders and consulted together, they gave a large sum of money to the soldiers, 13 saying, "Tell them, 'His disciples came at night and stole Him away while we slept.' 14 And if this comes to the governor's ears, we will appease him and make you secure."

15 So they took the money and did as they were instructed. And this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

16 Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, to the mountain which YahuShua had appointed for them.

17 When they saw Him they worshiped Him, but some doubted.

18 And YahuShua came and spoke to them, saying, "All authority has been given to Me in Heaven and on earth. 19 Go therefore and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the name of The Father and of The Son and of the Holy Spirit, 20 teaching them to observe all things that I have commanded you. And lo, I am with you always, even to the end of this age."

The Scriptures of Truth:

28:18 Daniel 7:13-14

The Volumes of Truth:

28:6-7 Volume Two, *I Am The Passover and The Lamb, The New Covenant With Men*, "I am The Living Bread which came down from Heaven! If anyone eats this bread, he will live forever! And the bread that I gave was My flesh, which was given for the life of the world. This I have already told you. Therefore keep the Passover in remembrance of Me and My Passion, according to The New Covenant. For it is accomplished, and was sealed forevermore upon My resurrection. For The Lamb was slain, My people redeemed in all the earth; and behold, I am risen, crowned with glory and honor, forever and ever. Amen... Therefore rejoice, My people, for your Redeemer lives! Death has passed over you!"

28:6-7 Volume Three, *I AM RISEN*, "The grain of wheat, The Holy Seed, has fallen and died, planted in the heart of the earth for three days and three nights. For I gave My life as a ransom for many, even unto death. I have the power to lay down My life, and behold, I have the power to take it up again—I AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE! And all who believe in Me shall not die, but live, for I shall raise them up at the Last Day! No more tears, no more death, no more pain, for the old order of things has passed away; all things restored in glory, the glory of everlasting life! I AM RISEN! YOUR REDEEMER LIVES! Says The Holy One of Israel."

28:6-7 Volume Three, *Unleavened*, "Thus says The Risen Lamb: Therefore, as I have unleavened all men by My sacrifice, in the same way must those who live in Me crucify their lives daily, bearing their cross after Me... Therefore, eat and drink in remembrance of Me; be filled with the glory of The Lord! For I died; behold, I am risen! Says The Amen, The Firstborn from the dead, YahuShua HaMashiach, Lord and Savior of men."

28:6-7 Volume One, *Wisdom Regarding Those Who Killed The Messiah, Who Is Called Christ*, "So then as The Messiah was crucified, and died, and is risen, so too must you crucify your life of old. Who you were must perish, along with your sinful ways, then shall you truly be born again, revived and restored in The Image of God."

The Volumes of Truth:

28:6-7 Volume One, *Death and Awakening*, "Yet The Messiah did indeed pay the penalty for your sins, even unto death... He is risen, The Firstborn from the dead; by which you are also delivered from death, if you so choose to receive of His life, if you so choose to embrace Him as He truly is!"

28:18 Volume One, *Judge Not Others, For That By Which You Judge Is How You Shall Be Judged*, "There is one Judge, to whom God has committed all authority, and One only—The Son of Man."

28:19-20 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Slothful Servants*, "Beloved, serve Me as I have loved you, and do so rejoicing as you go, for I am with you. And I shall surely provide all you need, even as I have done from the beginning, says The Lord."

28:19-20 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Witnesses For My Name and My Glory, Trumpeters of My Coming*, "Therefore awaken your hearts and pay attention, be prepared. Be attentive and eager to follow My leading, giving heed to My spirit; hear and so do. Be vigilant, My sons, and always be ready to proclaim My words, at all times and in every season, at every venue. Reprove, rebuke and exhort, convict this generation of its evil ways. Be as adamant stones, immovable, yet also willing to teach, answering all who bring forth sincere questions of faith. I AM THE LORD."

28:19-20 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Given to Teach*, "Thus says The Lord to His servant: My son, the teacher who has received of Me teaches not only by speaking, but by listening and by example, walking in My ways. And when those with sincere hearts come inquiring of Me, then shall those who I have called to teach do so, according to how I Myself lead them.

And to the rest of My disciples, I say this: If you have grown wise in the Word by the reading, and have also received the love of the Truth, you also may help the sincere seeker by sharing that which is written in the Scriptures and Volumes of Truth, according to how My spirit leads you. For I am The Only Master, having never ceased from being your Teacher, and lo, I am with you always, even to the end of this age."

28:20 Letters to The Lord's Little Flock, *Begin Again in Me*, "Begin again in Me, says The Lord, for I have not left you. Behold, I am with you, even to the end of this age."

28:20 Volume Three, *I Am With You Always*, "For I tell you the truth, all The Father wills is made manifest through Me. Thus the Spirit is given so you may really know Me, and receive strength to walk in My ways. For I am with you always, even to the end of this age."

28:20 Volume Two, *The Holy Spirit*, "For those who believe in The Son, and also seek to obey Him, receive of My spirit. For it is My hand upon you, guiding you in the way in which you should walk, My voice speaking softly from within, reminding you of that which I have taught you, restoring you to righteousness and life...

Pray to your Father in Heaven, in The Son's name, and through the Spirit we shall be one. For all My servants move, speak and hear Me through My spirit, and only through The Son shall My children come to know Me as I truly am. And oh how blessed are those who know Him, for they love Him and obey His voice, having truly received of Him, even of His spirit, the Spirit of God."

The Volumes of Truth:

Also see online:

Regarding The Resurrection

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/Regarding_The_Resurrection

The Messiah

https://answeronlygodcangive.com/The_Messiah

**Additional Bible/Letter Studies available at
https://www.thevolumesoftruth.com/Bible/Letter_Studies**

**YAHUSHUA MORE THAN A MAN:
YahuShua Is The Fulfillment of All Messianic Prophecy**

**YAHUSHUA THE MESSIAH, THE LAMB OF GOD:
The TRUE Chronology of The Messiah's Crucifixion and Resurrection**

**THE STATE OF THE DEAD AND THE FATE OF THE WICKED:
The False Doctrine of Hell and Eternal Torment Exposed**

GRACE AND THE LAW

**THE FALSE DOCTRINE OF "THE TRINITY" EXPOSED:
The Holy Spirit Is Not a Person**

PURITY AND THE WORD OF GOD